

**Effect of catecholamines and inhaled drugs on  
the growth and virulence of bacterial respiratory  
pathogens**

**Dr Priti N. Kenia**

**(MBBS, MD (Paediatrics), DNB, MRCPCH)**

**Submitted to the University of Leicester**

**for the degree of Doctor of Medicine**

**August 2017**

## Abstract

### Effect of catecholamines and inhaled drugs on the growth and virulence of bacterial respiratory pathogens

Dr Priti Kenia

**Background:** *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* (*P. aeruginosa*) and *Burkholderia cenocepacia* (*B. cenocepacia*), a member of the *Burkholderia cepacia complex* (*Bcc*) are common biofilm forming pathogens in Cystic Fibrosis (CF) patients. *Bcc* contributes to mortality in CF lung transplantees. Drugs such as catecholamines and salbutamol are known to interact with bacteria in general. In CF and post transplanted patients, both these drugs are commonly used and can possibly interact with *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia*, and enhance their virulence.

**Aim:** 1. To evaluate whether catecholamines affect the growth and virulence of *B. cenocepacia*. 2. To evaluate whether Salbutamol affects the growth and virulence of *B. cenocepacia* and *P. aeruginosa*. 3. To evaluate whether there was any interaction of *Burkholderia* with the ciliary epithelium and if the drugs catecholamines and salbutamol affected this.

**Methods:** *In vitro* methods for growth, attachment and biofilm formation were carried out for *B. cenocepacia* with drugs, catecholamine and salbutamol, and for *P. aeruginosa* with salbutamol. To give a clinical context, biofilm formation on endotracheal tubes and *ex vivo* studies on healthy and CF airway epithelial cultures with and without supplemental drugs were carried out.

**Results:** *B. cenocepacia* were found to be catecholamine responsive organisms. Catecholamines increased the growth and biofilm formation of *B. cenocepacia*. Salbutamol did not influence the growth of either *B. cenocepacia* or *P. aeruginosa*, but increased the cell to cell aggregation. On endotracheal tubes both drugs enhance the formation of mature biofilms. *B. cenocepacia* infection on airway cultures did not affect ciliary beat frequency but attached to ciliary tips by five hours and was able to form mature biofilms and this was enhanced in presence of catecholamines and in CF epithelial cultures.

**Summary:** Catecholamines increase the growth, attachment and biofilm forming ability of *B. cenocepacia*. Salbutamol, a commonly used respiratory drug has an influence on the cell to cell aggregation for bacteria. *B. cenocepacia* produce biofilm within 5 hours after infection of the airway epithelium especially in CF epithelial cultures and more so with catecholamines. This observation is relevant to CF patients to guide clinical practice and detect mechanism of bacterial infection which may offer a therapeutic target for CF patients.

## Acknowledgments

First and foremost, I would like to thank my supervisors: Dr Freestone, for her continued support, motivation and trust and faith in me as a person and for her constant inspirational and motivational talks; and Professor Chris O'Callaghan, for his guidance, mentoring and for sharing his wisdom over the past many years as a clinical and academic supervisor. Without the continued backing of my highly respected supervisors, this work would not have been possible.

I would like to specially thank Dr. Rob Hirst and Dr. Claire Smith who helped me immensely with the ciliary studies and with fluorescent and confocal microscopy. Their experience and guidance has helped shape many of my experiments. I would also like to thank Dr. Mina Fadaee-Shohada who supported with some experiments and Mr. Norman Baker for his help in the ciliary research laboratory. I am very grateful to Mr. Stefan Hyman for the use of the Electron Microscopy laboratory and for providing me with such lovely scanning electron microscopic images. I would like to thank Mr Andrew Rutman and Joe Hayes for their help with the ciliary analysis.

I am very grateful to my progress review panel members Prof. Peter Andrew and Dr. Helen O'Hare for their advice, support and positive feedback and this was much appreciated. I take this opportunity to thank my postgraduate tutor Dr. Caroline Beardsmore for her encouragement and support.

A special thanks to all my lab friends: Sadiyo, Sivahamy, Nurain, Noura, Brijesh, Sunny, Priya, Caroline and a very special thanks to Dr. Fathima Sharaff who kept me constant company and motivated throughout my time in the laboratory. I would like to thank Dr. Sara Sandrini for helping me with my initial experiments and for her continued support throughout my studies.

I would also like to thank Dr. Helen Spencer, and other members of the Great Ormond Street Hospital for Children (London, UK) paediatric lung transplant program, for their help and support with data collection. I am hugely indebted to all the patients and subjects included in my study and also to their families.

A very special thank you and lots of love to my mom, who flew over from India to help me and my sister Urmi, who has always helped out and looked after all of us and also to my aunt, Kala aunty.

Finally and above all, I would like to thank my family, my husband Anish and daughter Prisha, as they supported me and waited patiently for me to complete my work giving up so much of our family time as I worked over the weekends, week on week, in the lab.

*I would like to dedicate this thesis to my beloved husband Anish, my lovely daughter, Prisha and my parents. May dad's soul rest in peace.*

## List of Figures

	Page No.	
Figure 1.1	Schematic diagram and histology picture of a cross section of the human pseudostratified respiratory epithelium	19
Figure 1.2	Scanning electron microscopy (SEM) image of ciliated respiratory epithelium of human nasal mucosa	20
Figure 1.3	Transmission electron microscopy (TEM) image of human ciliated respiratory epithelium showing healthy ciliated epithelial cell with cilia and microvilli.	23
Figure 1.4	Planes of view used to observe and record the ciliary beat cycle and beat frequency	24
Figure 1.5	Schematic diagram and transmission electron microscopy image of cross section of human respiratory cilium	25
Figure 1.6	Diagrammatic representation of the mucociliary clearance	27
Figure 1.7	The gut-lung axis and dysbiosis causing inflammation and contributing to chronic lung disease	29
Figure 1.8	Schematic diagram showing various <i>P. aeruginosa</i> virulence mechanisms	35
Figure 1.9	This schematic diagram shows the LuxR/AHL-mediated QS regulation of multiple gene expressions in Gram-negative bacteria	43
Figure 1.10	Free-floating planktonic bacteria use QS to attach to a surface and form a bacterial biofilm	45
Figure 1.11	Biofilm development stages	52
Figure 1.12	Catecholamine structure and biosynthetic pathway	57
Figure 1.13	Salbutamol structure	62
Figure 2.1	Nikon Eclipse TE 2000 inverted fluorescent microscope setup	82
Figure 2.2	Picture of a 12 well transwell plate and transwell	90
Figure 2.3	A schematic diagram of an ALI culture well with the transwell insert	91
Figure 2.4	Digital high speed video microscopy imaging system used to analyse ciliary beat frequency	92

Figure 3.1	Growth of <i>B. cenocepacia</i> in presence of catecholamine, NW	100
Figure 3.2	Time course of growth of <i>clinical B. cenocepacia</i> strain in the presence of catecholamine	101
Figure 3.3	Crystal violet attachment assay of <i>B. cenocepacia</i> with catecholamine	102
Figure 3.4	Fluorescent microscopy attachment assay of <i>B. cenocepacia</i> with catecholamine	103
Figure 3.5	Integrated densities of fluorescent microscopy attachment assay of <i>B. cenocepacia</i> with catecholamine	104
Figure 3.6	Light microscopy of <i>B. cenocepacia</i> culture with catecholamine	105
Figure 3.7	SEM images of <i>B. cenocepacia</i> culture with catecholamine on ET tube segments	107
Figure 3.8 & 3.9	Magnified images of the SEM images of <i>B. cenocepacia</i> culture with catecholamine on ET tube segments	108
Figure 3.10	Lactoferrin binding assay of <i>B. cenocepacia</i> culture	110
Figure 3.11	<sup>55</sup> Fe-Lf uptake is increased by <i>B. cenocepacia</i> in presence of catecholamines	111
Figure 3.12	<sup>3</sup> H-NE uptake analysis shows that catecholamines are internalised by <i>B. cenocepacia</i>	111
Figure 4.1	Growth of <i>P.aeruginosa</i> in presence of salbutamol	118
Figure 4.2	Time course of growth of <i>P.aeruginosa</i> strains in the presence of salbutamol	119
Figure 4.3	<i>P. aeruginosa</i> attachment on crystal violet assay with and without supplementation with salbutamol.	120
Figure 4.4	Light microscopy of <i>P.aeruginosa</i> in presence of salbutamol	121
Figure 4.5	SEM images of <i>P.aeruginosa</i> in presence of salbutamol on ET tube segments	122
Figure 4.6	Magnified images of SEM images of <i>P.aeruginosa</i> in presence of salbutamol on ET tube segments	122
Figure 4.7	Growth of <i>B. cenocepacia</i> in presence of salbutamol	124
Figure 4.8	Time course of growth of <i>B. cenocepacia</i> clinical and reference strains in the presence of salbutamol.	125

Figure 4.9	<i>B. cenocepacia</i> attachment on crystal violet assay with salbutamol	126
Figure 4.10	Light microscopy of <i>B. cenocepacia</i> culture with salbutamol	126
Figure 4.11	SEM images of <i>B. cenocepacia</i> culture with salbutamol on ET tube segments	127
Figure 4.12	Representative SEM images of salbutamol effects on the extent and morphology of clinical strain <i>B. cenocepacia</i> biofilm ET tube segments	128
Figure 5.1	Grid placed on a still image of an area of an ALI well to help quantify biofilm	138
Figure 5.2	CBF readings over the 5 hour time course for the 8 healthy nasal (HN1-8) ALI cultures	141
Figure 5.3	Still image of a healthy and CF ALI culture	142
Figure 5.4	CBF measurements over the time course for the 4 CF-B ALI cultures	143
Figure 5.5	Comparison of $\Delta$ Mean CBF between <i>B. cenocepacia</i> with salbutamol between healthy and CF post transplantation bronchial cultures over the time course	144
Figure 5.6	Comparison of $\Delta$ Mean CBF between <i>B. cenocepacia</i> with salbutamol between healthy and CF post transplantation bronchial cultures over the time course	145
Figure 5.7	Comparison of $\Delta$ Mean CBF between clinical and reference strains of <i>B. cenocepacia</i>	146
Figure 5.8	Comparison of $\Delta$ Mean CBF between <i>B. cenocepacia</i> with and without catecholamine, NE	147
Figure 5.9	Comparison of $\Delta$ Mean CBF between <i>B. cenocepacia</i> with and without salbutamol	148
Figure 5.10	Comparison of $\Delta$ Mean CBF between <i>P. aeruginosa</i> with and without salbutamol	149
Figure 5.11	Comparison of $\Delta$ Mean CBF between <i>B. cenocepacia</i> with salbutamol and catecholamine, NE	150
Figure 5.12	Still images of healthy nasal ALI cultures with <i>B. cenocepacia</i> with salbutamol and catecholamine, NE	152

Figure 5.13	Still images of aggregates on <i>B. cenocepacia</i> infection	152
Figure 5.14	Still images of aggregates on <i>B. cenocepacia</i> infection with catecholamine, NE in CF-B and HN cultures	154
Figure 5.15	Still images of increased aggregates and debris seen with <i>B. cenocepacia</i> infection with catecholamine, NE	154
Figure 5.16	Confocal images of infected ciliated epithelium cells with <i>B. cenocepacia</i> and catecholamine, NE	156
Figure 5.17	Growth of clinical <i>B. cenocepacia</i> exposed to the ALI cultures for 5 hours with and without supplemental drugs	157
Figure 5.18	Growth of <i>P. aeruginosa</i> exposed to the ALI cultures for 5 hours with and without supplemental salbutamol	157

## List of Tables

2.1	Bacterial Strains .....	73
2.2	List of reagents and media used for the epithelial cell cultures.....	88
5.1	Summary of the patient demographics and ALI experimental setup. Different combinations of bacteria and drugs were added to HN, healthy nasal ALI culture and CF-B, CF post-transplanted bronchial ALI culture.....	136

## Abbreviations

ASL	Airway surface liquid
AHL	acyl-homoserine lactone
AI	Auto Inducer
$\alpha_1, \alpha_2$	Alpha <sub>1, 2</sub>
ALI	Air liquid interface
ATP	Adenosine triphosphatase
Bcc	Burkholderia cepacia complex
$\beta_1, \beta_2, \beta_3$	Beta <sub>1, 2, 3</sub>
CBF	Ciliary beat frequency
cAMP	Cyclic adenosine monophosphate
cGMP	Cyclic guanosine monophosphate
CF	Cystic fibrosis
CFU	Colony Forming Unit
CO <sub>2</sub>	Carbon dioxide
Cpm	Counts per minute
Dop	Dopamine
E.coli	Escherichia coli
Epi/Ad	Epinephrine/Adrenaline
EPS	Extracellular polymeric substance
ET	Endotracheal Tube
Fe	Ferric nitrate
Hz	Hertz
IL-13	Interleukin-13
IgG	Immunoglobulin G
LB	Luria Bertani broth
Lf	Lactoferrin
MCC	Mucociliary clearance
NK	Natural killer
NE/ NA	Norepinephrine /Noradrenaline
PBS	Phosphate Buffered Saline
QS/QSe	Quorum Sensing
Rpm	Revolutions per minute
SEM	Scanning Electron Microscopy
Tf	Transferrin

W/v	Weight/ volume
mM	Millimole
$\mu$ M	Micromole
Mg	Milligram
$\mu$ g	Microgram
$\mu$ L	Microlitre
Ng	Nanogram
ml	Millilitre
L	Litre
M	Mole
IU/ml	International units/ millilitre
Mm	Millimetre
$\mu$ Ci	Microcurie
$^{\circ}$ Celcius	Degrees Celcius

## Table of contents

<b>Abstract</b>	2
<b>Acknowledgements</b>	3
<b>Chapter 1: Introduction</b>	<b>15</b>
1.1 Overview	16
1.2 Structure of ciliated epithelium and function of cilia	
1.2.1 Summary	18
1.2.2 Structure of human respiratory epithelium	18
1.2.3 Airway surface fluid	21
1.2.4 Structure and function of cilia	22
1.2.5 Factors regulating ciliary beat frequency	25
1.2.6 Mucociliary clearance	27
1.3 Lung Microbiome	28
1.4 Lung infections in childhood	31
1.5 Bacteria studied in my work	
1.5.1 Summary	33
1.5.2 <i>Pseudomonas aeruginosa</i> ( <i>P. aeruginosa</i> )	33
1.5.3 <i>Burkholderia species</i>	33
1.6 Quorum sensing	42
1.7 Respiratory conditions studied	
1.7.1 Cystic fibrosis (CF)	46
1.7.2 Lung transplantation	47
1.8 Biofilms	
1.8.1 Summary	49
1.8.2 Medical biofilms	50
1.8.3 Formation of biofilms	51
1.8.4 Biofilm structure	52
1.8.5 Regulation of biofilm development	53
1.9 Medical Endocrinology	
1.9.1 Summary	55
1.9.2 Implications of stress	56
1.9.3 Use of catecholamine in medical practice	56
1.9.4 Effects of catecholamines on growth/ virulence of bacteria	58
1.9.5 Catecholamines in CF and lung transplantation	60
1.10 Salbutamol, an adrenergic agonist	
1.10.1 Summary	61
1.10.2 Structure and pharmacological preparations of salbutamol	61
1.10.3 Pharmacological effects of salbutamol	64

1.10.4	Effects of salbutamol on bacteria	64
1.10.5	Effect of salbutamol on ciliary function	66
1.11	Rationale for the study	67
1.12	Aims and Objectives	70
<b>Chapter 2: Materials and Methods</b>		<b>71</b>
2.1	Summary	72
2.2	Materials	73
2.2.1	Bacterial Strains	73
2.2.2	Culture preservation	73
2.2.3	Neurochemical preparation	73
2.2.4	Salbutamol	74
2.2.5	Culture media	75
2.2.6	Stains and dyes	76
2.2.7	Buffers and Solutions	76
2.2.8	Proteins	76
2.2.9	Radiolabelled Iron [ <sup>55</sup> Fe] Lf preparation	77
2.2.10	Western blocking solutions	77
2.2.11	Culture plates	77
2.3	Methods for <i>in vitro</i> experiments	78
2.3.1	Bacterial overnight cultures	78
2.3.2	Plating	78
2.3.3	Bacterial growth assays	78
2.3.4	Bacterial growth kinetics time course analysis	79
2.3.5	Bacterial microtitre attachment assay	79
2.3.6	Fluorescence microscopy analysis	80
2.3.7	Bacterial cell-cell association (aggregation)	82
2.3.8	Scanning electron microscopy of bacterial attachment to clinical plastics	82
2.3.9	Lactoferrin analyses	82
2.3.10	<i>B. cenocepacia</i> Lactoferrin iron uptake analysis	84
2.3.11	<i>B. cenocepacia</i> <sup>3</sup> H-NE uptake analysis	84
2.4	Human airway epithelial cell-bacterial interactions	85
2.4.1	Nasal and Bronchial ciliary brushing	86
2.4.2	Culture of human epithelial airway cells	88
2.4.3	Measurement of ciliary beat frequency (CBF)	92
2.4.4	Measurement of bacterial aggregation on air liquid interface (ALI) cultures	93
2.4.5	Fluorescent labeling of infected ciliated cells	93
2.5	Data Analysis	95

<b>Chapter 3:</b>	<b>Effect of catecholamines on growth, virulence and biofilm formation of <i>Burkholderia cenocepacia</i></b>	<b>96</b>
3.1	Overview	97
3.2	Results	99
3.2.1	Effect of catecholamines on <i>B. cenocepacia</i> growth	99
3.2.2	Effect of catecholamines on growth kinetics of <i>B. cenocepacia</i>	100
3.2.3	Effect of catecholamines on <i>B. cenocepacia</i> initial attachment	101
3.2.4	Effect of catecholamines on <i>B. cenocepacia</i> attachment	102
3.2.5	Effect of catecholamines on <i>B. cenocepacia</i> cell-cell association	104
3.2.6	Catecholamines effect on <i>B. cenocepacia</i> biofilms on ET tubes	105
3.3	Mechanism of catecholamine growth induction	109
3.3.1	<i>B. cenocepacia</i> can bind lactoferrin	109
3.3.2	<sup>55</sup> Fe-Lf uptake is increased by <i>B. cenocepacia</i> in presence of catecholamines	110
3.3.3	<sup>3</sup> H-NE uptake analysis shows that catecholamines are internalised by <i>Burkholderia</i>	111
3.5	Discussion	112
<b>Chapter 4:</b>	<b>Effect of salbutamol on the growth, virulence and biofilm formation of <i>Pseudomonas aeruginosa</i> and <i>Burkholderia cenocepacia</i></b>	<b>115</b>
4.1	Overview	116
4.2	Results	118
4.2.1	Effect of salbutamol on <i>P. aeruginosa</i> growth	118
4.2.2	Growth kinetics for <i>P. aeruginosa</i> in the presence of salbutamol	119
4.2.3	Effect of salbutamol on <i>P. aeruginosa</i> initial attachment	119
4.2.4	Effect of salbutamol on <i>P. aeruginosa</i> cell to cell association	120
4.2.5	Salbutamol effect on <i>P. aeruginosa</i> biofilm formation on ETT	121
4.2.6	Effect of salbutamol on <i>B. cenocepacia</i> growth	123
4.2.7	Growth kinetics for <i>B. cenocepacia</i> in the presence of salbutamol	124
4.2.8	Effect of salbutamol on <i>B. cenocepacia</i> initial attachment	125
4.2.9	Effect of salbutamol on <i>B. cenocepacia</i> cell to cell aggregation	126
4.2.10	Salbutamol enhances <i>B. cenocepacia</i> biofilm formation on ETT	127
4.4	Conclusion	128
4.5	Discussion	129

<b>Chapter 5:</b>	<b>Effect of catecholamines and salbutamol on interaction of <i>Burkholderia cenocepacia</i> and <i>Pseudomonas aeruginosa</i> on human airway ciliated epithelial cultures</b>	<b>131</b>
5.1	Overview	132
5.2	Methods for air liquid culture (ALI) culture experiments	133
5.2.1	Subjects	133
5.2.2	ALI culture preparation	134
5.2.3	Preparation of <i>B. cenocepacia</i> and <i>P. aeruginosa</i> for ALI culture interactions	134
5.2.4	Exposure of epithelial cultures to bacteria and layout of ALI cultures	
5.2.5	ALI culture measurements	137
5.2.6	Statistical analysis	138
5.3	Results	139
5.3.1	Ciliary beat frequency measurements	139
5.3.2	Qualitative and quantitative analysis of the ALI cultures	151
5.3.3	Confocal microscopy demonstrating bacterial adhesion and aggregate formation in infected ALI cultures	155
5.3.4	Bacterial growth after exposure to the airway epithelium	156
5.4	Conclusion	159
5.5	Discussion	159
<b>Chapter 6:</b>	<b>General discussion</b>	<b>164</b>
6.1	Discussion	164
6.2	Future work	165
<b>Appendix</b>	<b>1</b>	<b>Consent form for the healthy volunteers</b>
		<b>171</b>
<b>Appendix</b>	<b>2</b>	<b>Consent form for lung transplant patients</b>
		<b>172</b>
<b>Appendix</b>	<b>3</b>	<b>Ethics approval</b>
		<b>173</b>
<b>Bibliography</b>		<b>174</b>
<b>CD attached with thesis (Videos of ciliary epithelium)</b>		

# **Chapter One**

## **Introduction**

## 1.1 Overview

The lung is constantly exposed to the environment. It is at risk of exposure to a large number of airborne pathogens and other toxic agents from the environment as a result of inhalation of several thousands of litres of air per day. The lungs have a large epithelial surface area and the respiratory epithelium lined with several types of cells and mucus that contains cytokines and protective macromolecules plays an important role in the host defence system. The respiratory epithelium is a highly effective barrier to microbes. Conducting airways are lined with pseudostratified columnar epithelial cells that become cuboidal as the branches extend to the alveoli. The pseudostratified epithelium primarily consists of ciliated, basal, goblet and other secretory cells, including Clara cells.

The ciliated respiratory epithelium forms a natural barrier to invasion and injury by inhaled pathogenic organisms and particulate material. The epithelium is lined by the periciliary fluid, sol, and the mucus gel layer, which together constitute the airway surface liquid (ASL). The ASL provides an ideal environment in which the cilia beat. The mucus gel layer is cleared from the airway by the highly coordinated ciliary beating. This process, known as mucociliary clearance (MCC), is an essential factor in pulmonary defence. Effective MCC depends on the structural and functional integrity of the cilia and quantitative and qualitative properties of the ASL. Alterations in any of these components may result in impaired MCC that leads to mucus retention and increased susceptibility to airway infection.

It is now widely accepted that the lungs are not sterile and house a microbial community consisting of a complex variety of microorganisms found in the lower respiratory tract

particularly on the mucous layer and the epithelial surfaces. These microorganisms include bacteria, fungi, viruses and bacteriophages and constitute the lung microbiota. The harmful or potentially harmful bacteria are also detected routinely in respiratory specimens. In disease states, the human innate system is impaired and changes in the microbial community composition allow pathogenic bacteria to become significant and cause disease progression. *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* (*P. aeruginosa*), *Staphylococcus aureus*, and *Burkholderia cenocepacia* (*B. cenocepacia*) are found most often in CF patients and in patients who have had lung transplantation and form biofilm within their lungs.

Due to its direct access, the lungs make an attractive route for delivery for inhaled drugs such as salbutamol which is predominantly used in respiratory diseases such as asthma and CF. Many drugs also undergo metabolism in the lungs and their end products can be found dissolved in lung fluid. Medications such as salbutamol used in these diseases, are known to affect the ciliary function and also interact with bacterial pathogens, affecting their growth, virulence and biofilm formation. Catecholamines such as dopamine and norepinephrine are used as medications for low blood pressure in septic patients on intensive care units and in post transplantation patients are known to increase the growth of bacteria. They are naturally found in high concentrations in disease states such as CF and CF patients post lung transplantation and can potentiate the growth of bacteria present in these patients.

The lungs thus provide a stage to orchestrate the interplay between host mechanisms, pathogens and drugs. In patients with CF and post lung transplantation, there is plenty

of substrate and opportunities for complex interaction between host, pathogens and drugs and potentially affecting the outcome of disease.

This work focusses on investigating the growth, virulence and biofilm formation of *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia*, involved in CF and lung transplantation patients, and whether drugs such as catecholamines and salbutamol have the potential to exacerbate the damage caused by these problematic opportunistic pathogens.

## **1.2 Structure of ciliated respiratory epithelium and function of cilia**

### **1.2.1 Summary**

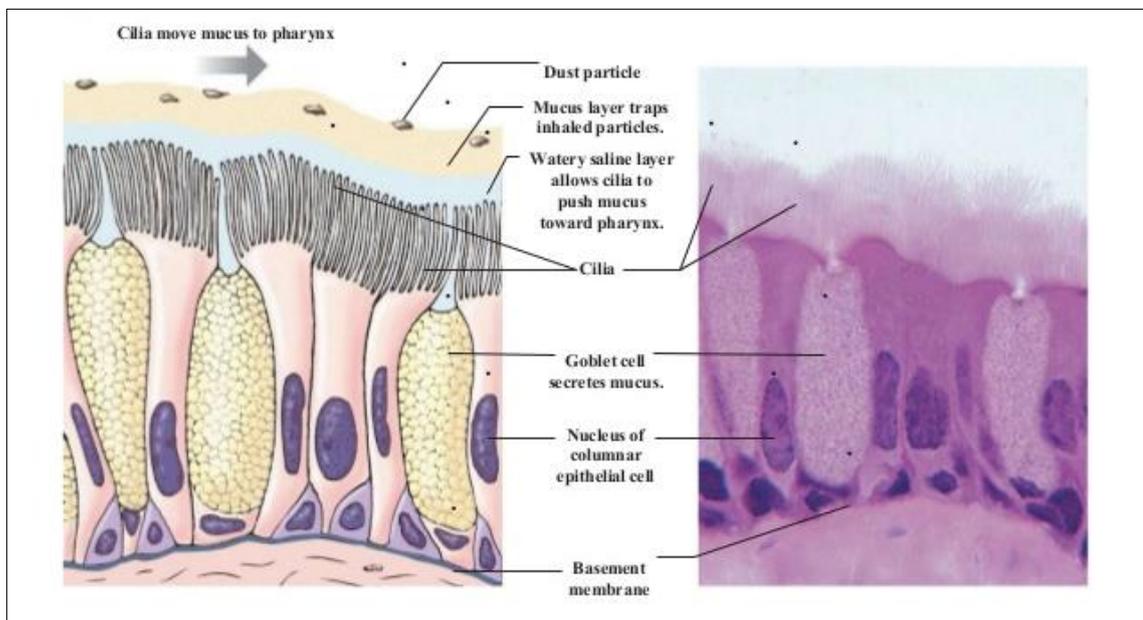
This section focusses on the structure and function of human ciliated respiratory epithelium, the ASL layer, the structure of the cilia and the MCC in health. The human ciliary structure and function is described in some greater detail followed by an overview of factors that regulate ciliary function.

### **1.2.2 Structure of human respiratory epithelium**

The respiratory epithelium consists of many distinct cell types that are characteristic of the proximal conducting or cartilaginous airways. The epithelial morphology changes to single columnar or cuboidal epithelium at the level of the terminal bronchioles and cuboidal or squamous at the alveolar level. The respiratory epithelium is lined by ciliated pseudo stratified columnar epithelium which has several type of cells- (Breeze, et al, 1977, Spina et al, 1998, Pucehelle et al, 1998)- ciliated columnar cells, secretory cells (including mucus producing goblet cells and Clara cells) and basal cells. Submucosal glands are present along the tracheal-bronchial tree. The epithelium is lined by the airway surface liquid layer in which the cilia beat freely and in a highly coordinated fashion moving along pathogens or particulate materials for clearance.

The epithelial layer forms a tight barrier and the luminal junctional complex that is composed of the most apical tight junctions and adherens junctions that attach cell wall to adjacent basal membrane or to adjacent cell membranes. This complex is disturbed by inhaled micro-organisms and in a variety of airway diseases, including asthma and CF. This impaired epithelial barrier function also impacts susceptibility to respiratory infections.

Figure 1.1 gives a schematic diagram and a histology cross section view of the human respiratory pseudostratified epithelium.



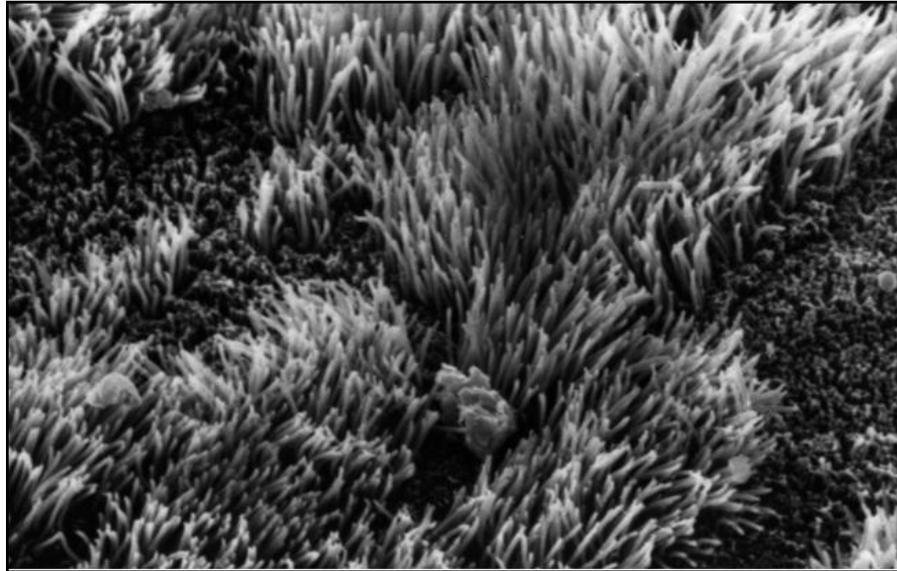
**Figure 1.1:** Schematic diagram and histology picture of a cross section of the human pseudostratified respiratory epithelium showing various types of cells, cilia and overlying airway surface liquid.

A brief description of the structural respiratory epithelial cells is given below.

### 1.2.2.1 Ciliated columnar respiratory epithelial cells

The well differentiated ciliated columnar epithelial cell accounts for >50% of all the cells (Spina et al, 1998) and extend up to the apical surface. (Antunes and Cohen 2007),

Each cell possesses approximately 200-300 cilia that project from the apical cell surface (Rhodin et al, 1966, Harkema et al, 1991) as shown in Figure 1.2. The large number of mitochondria present in the cells is involved in provision of energy for normal ciliary function.



**Figure 1.2:** Scanning electron microscopy (SEM) image of ciliated respiratory epithelium of human nasal mucosa. Scale bar = 7 $\mu$ m. This image was taken by Mr. Andrew Rutman, University of Leicester and has been used with his permission.

### **1.2.2.2 Basal cells**

Basal cells are pyramidal in shape and are abundant in the epithelium of the conducting airways, decreasing in numbers towards the distal airways. Basal cells play an important role in maintaining normal epithelial structural integrity. They are believed to be multipotent airway progenitor cells which help contribute to epithelial regeneration following airway injury, by developing into terminally differentiated epithelial cells.

### **1.2.2.3 Goblet cells (mucus cells)**

Goblet cells are interspersed among the ciliated cells and contain mucin rich granules which release mucus into the luminal surface. Quantitative and qualitative alterations in

airway mucus may play a role in the pathophysiology of diseases such as asthma and CF.

#### **1.2.2.4 Clara cells**

Clara cells are present in both proximal and distal airways. They have a secretory role and they produce surfactant within the alveoli. Clara cell secretory protein expressing cells are also recognised to be multipotent airway progenitor cells in the bronchiolar epithelium.

#### **1.2.3 Airway surface liquid (ASL)**

ASL is made up of the periciliary fluid, sol and the mucus gel layers (Wanner et al, 1996, Girod et al, 1992, Boucher et al, 1994) and covers the underlying epithelium. ASL is rich in water, mucus, cytokines, and macromolecules such as lysozymes, lactoferrin, immunoglobulins, glycoproteins and lipids, many of which are important in the innate defence (Travis et al, 1999, Widdicombe et al, 1995). The periciliary fluid lubricates the epithelial surface and is an ideal environment for the cilia to function within. The depth of the periciliary fluid is important for effective ciliary function. Epithelial ion channels such as sodium channel (ENaC), calcium dependent chloride channel and the Cystic Fibrosis Transmembrane Regulator (CFTR) protein are involved in the production of the periciliary fluid. Cytokines and other stimuli in the microenvironment regulate these channels and affect the depth of this layer (Danahay et al, 2002, Galiotta et al, 2000, Galiotta et al, 2002). The overlying mucus layer (Boucher et al, 2003, Tarran et al, 2001) and the shear forces created by the beating cilia (Boucher et al, 1994 et al, Sleight et al, 1998) both also contribute to maintaining the depth and the

spread of the periciliary fluid. Many of these factors are affected in presence of infection, by drugs and in diseases such as CF.

The mucus layer (gel layer) lies above the periciliary fluid and forms a protective barrier for the underlying epithelium (Girod et al, 1992, Houtmeyers et al, 1999). It is predominantly made up of water and other components include proteins, mucins such as MUC5AC and MUC5B, salts (Tarran et al, 2001) and enzymes and immunoglobulins (Houtmeyers et al, 1999). Factors such as acidity, osmolality and water content influence the mucin hydration and in turn the maintenance of the mucus layer (Houtmeyers et al, 1999).

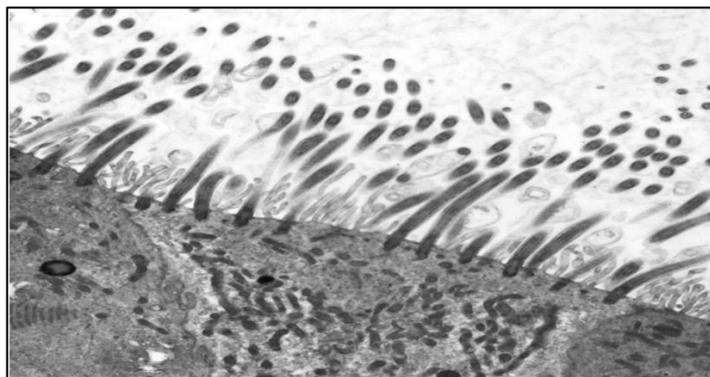
#### **1.2.4 Structure and function of cilia**

Cilia are microscopic hair-like structures arising from basal bodies in the epithelial columnar cells and protruding in the luminal surface of the cells. There are two types of cilia in mammals: Primary cilia and motile cilia, and they differ in ultrastructure, location and function (Satir et al, 2007).

The primary cilia are usually non-motile and are located as sensory organelles in the pancreas, thyroid, renal tubule and bile duct (Veland et al, 2009). The only motile primary cilia are found in the embryonic node in early development and are thought to have an important role in determining left-right asymmetry of the internal organs (Nonaka et al, 1998, McGrath and Brueckner, 2003, Okada et al, 2005).

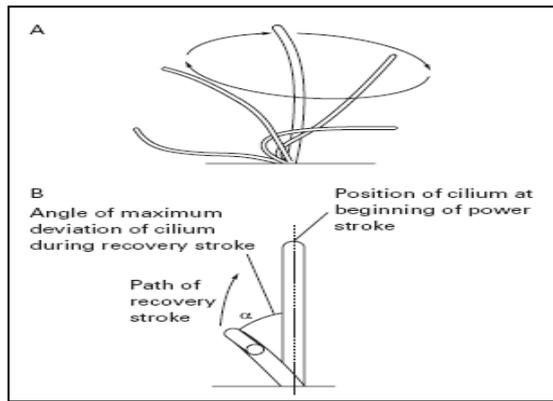
The motile cilia are found on the epithelial cells in the respiratory epithelium, ependymal cells lining the brain ventricles and the female oviduct (Schidlow et al,

1994). The motile cilia are present throughout the lung epithelial surface area with approximately 200 cilia per cell (Rhodin et al, 1966). The cilia in the proximal airways are approximately 6 $\mu$ m long and 0.3 $\mu$ m wide (Breeze et al, 1977, Lee 1977, Sleigh et al, 1988). The cilia are also surrounded by microvilli that measure approximately 1-3 $\mu$ m in length and 0.1-0.3 $\mu$ m in width (Busuttill et al, 1977, Satir, et al 1990). The cell apparatus contains mitochondria that provide energy for ciliary function (Breeze et al, 1977, Lee et al, 1997, Rhodin et al, 1966) (Figure 1.3).



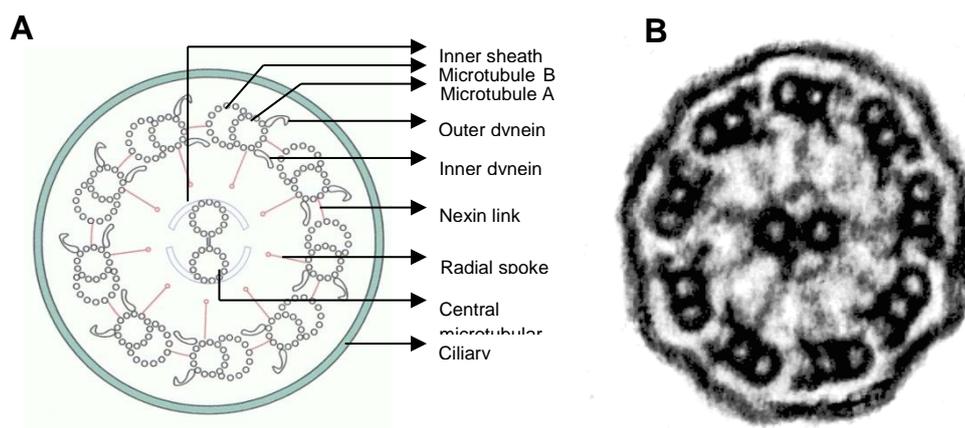
**Figure 1.3:** Transmission electron microscopy (TEM) image of human ciliated respiratory epithelium showing healthy ciliated epithelial cell with cilia and microvilli. This image was taken by Mr. Andrew Rutman, University of Leicester and has been used with his permission.

Cilia in the human respiratory epithelium beat in a highly coordinated fashion. The ciliary beat frequency (CBF) is 11-14 Hz at body temperature (Wanner et al, 1996, Sleigh et al, 1998, Chilvers et al, 2003). The beat pattern of cilia is asymmetric and consists of a fast ‘forward’ stroke followed by a slower ‘backward’ recovery stroke (Chilvers and O’Callaghan, 2000a) (Figure 1.4). This backward and forward coordinated motion moves the overlying mucus to enable clearance of particles, allergens, and organisms and maintains the health of the lungs, forming the mucociliary clearance mechanism.



**Figure 1.4:** Planes of view used to observe and record the ciliary beat cycle and beat frequency. (A) Side profile of the ciliary beat pattern. (B) The cilium is viewed beating forward from the plane of the paper. Taken from (Chilvers and O'Callaghan 2000a).

The motile cilia has an axoneme which consists of nine doublet microtubules, dynein arms and radial spokes surrounding a central pair of singlet microtubules (Figure 1.5). This forms the 9+2 arrangement which extends from the basal body held in the cell cytoplasm. In contrast, the primary cilia have a 9+0 ciliary axoneme where the central microtubular pair is absent and they do not possess dynein arms with the exception of the primary nodal cilium. The cilia develop by a process called ciliogenesis which involves a series of events including the development of the basal bodies followed by generation of the ciliary axoneme with assembly of multi-protein complexes that are transported along the length of the axoneme by a process called intra-flagellar transport (Pan et al, 2007).



**Figure 1.5:** A – Schematic diagram of cross sectional image of human respiratory cilium, illustrating the classical '9+2' arrangement (taken from PhD thesis of Dr. Mina Fadaee-Shohada, University of Leicester, 2010, with permission). B – Cross sectional transmission electron microscopy image of human respiratory cilium. This image was taken by Mr. Andrew Rutman, University of Leicester and used with his permission.

### 1.2.5 Factors regulating ciliary beat frequency

Ciliary beat frequency (CBF) is regulated by major intra-cellular messengers including calcium (Braiman et al, 1998, Zagoory et al, 2001), cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP) (Lansley et al, 1992, Wyatt et al, 2005), cyclic guanosine monophosphate (cGMP) (Wyatt et al, 2005, Schmid, et al 2007) and also nitric oxide (Uzlaner et al, 1999, Salathe et al, 2007). Mechanical shear forces and mechanical stimulation by the overlying mucus layer mediating its effect via calcium pathways also affect the CBF (Felix et al, 1998, Sanderson et al, 1990). Both sympathomimetic and parasympathomimetic agents enhance ciliary beat frequency (Verdugo et al, 1980, Wong et al, 1988) by activating the second messenger systems.

Ciliary activity is also affected by a variety of internal and external stimuli. The temperature (Green et al, 1995, O'Callaghan et al, 1995), pH (Clary-Meinesz, et al 1998), tonicity (Luk et al, 1983, van de Donk et al, 1980), viscosity (Luk et al, 1983), humidity (Horstmann et al, 1977, Mecke et al, 1976) and pressure of the overlying

periciliary fluid are all known to influence CBF (Calvet et al, 1999). Inflammatory mediators present in the airway epithelium in disease states can enhance (E.g.: Histamine, acetylcholine) (Wanner et al, 1975) or reduce (E.g.: Platelet-activating factor and eosinophil major basic protein) (Del Donno et al, 2000) the CBF.

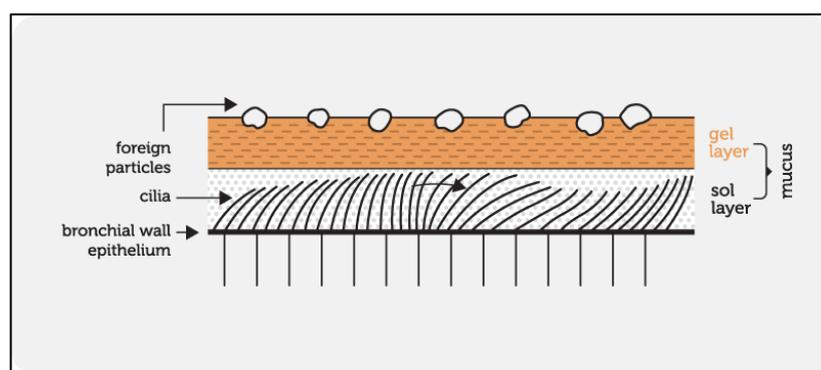
A wide variety of pharmacological agents have also been shown to exert an effect on ciliary function (Abanses et al, 2009, Hofmann et al, 2010, Mallants et al, 2007, Mallants et al, 2008, O'Callaghan et al, 1994, Centanni et al, 1998). The diverse effect of medications on CBF has been extensively reviewed by Rusznak et al (Rusznak et al, 1994) and the majority of the medications are depressive. However, two of the commonest inhaled medications, short and long-acting Beta<sub>2</sub>-agonists ( $\beta_2$ -agonists), salbutamol and salmeterol respectively, have been found to increase ciliary beat frequency (Hasani et al, 2003).  $\beta_2$ -agonists are known to improve pathologically reduced mucociliary function in patients with asthma (Pavia et al, 1987) or chronic bronchitis (Sackner et al, 1978). The long-acting  $\beta_2$ -agonist, formoterol is a powerful ciliary stimulant (Lindberg et al, 1995) that has been shown to increase mucociliary clearance by 46% after 6 days of treatment in patients with chronic bronchitis (Melloni et al, 1992). Inhaled corticosteroids do not appear to directly affect MCC (Sackner et al, 1977, Duchateau et al, 1986) and the improved MCC observed with inhaled corticosteroids in asthma patients is thus most likely a result of their anti-inflammatory properties (Agnew et al, 1984, Messina et al, 1993).

The CBF is tightly regulated by maintaining the microenvironment, and slight fluctuations in any of these factors do not have any adverse effects on the ciliary function or the mucociliary clearance. However, alterations in these factors are likely to

be exaggerated in disease states significantly affecting the ciliary function. CBF alteration in CF and lung transplantation, in presence of pathogens such as *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia* and in presence of drugs such as catecholamines and salbutamol are discussed in detail under each relevant section.

### 1.2.6 Mucociliary clearance (MCC)

Approximately 20-30ml of ASL is produced every day. The cilia beat in this layer in a coordinated manner moving the overlying mucus and trapped particles (Boucher et al, 1994a, 199b, Wanner et al, 1996) (Figure 1.6). The ASL traps any particles or pathogens  $>5\mu\text{m}$  that reach the airways and move these upwards towards the pharynx where they are either swallowed or expelled via coughing (Antunes and Cohen, 2007, Stanke et al, 2015, Sleight et al, 1988). This transport system to clear the mucus and foreign particles is called mucociliary clearance (MCC) (Figure 1.6). This is probably one of the most important innate defence mechanisms of the lungs. For this system to function effectively, it requires integrity of structure and function of ASL and cilia (Wanner et al, 1996).

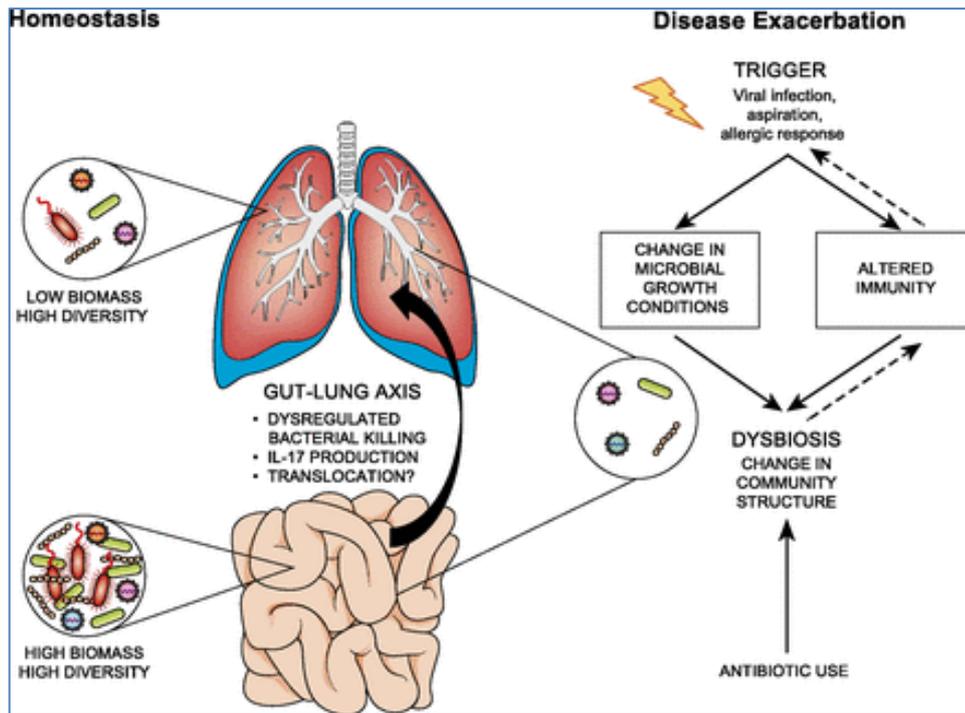


**Figure 1.6:** Diagrammatic representation of the mucociliary clearance showing the air surface liquid sol and gel layers, overlying the ciliated respiratory epithelium and coordinated sweeping movement of the cilia moving entrapped foreign particles

### **1.3 Lung microbiome**

The microbiome is defined as the “ecological community of commensal, symbiotic and pathogenic organisms that share our body space” (Lederberg J et al, 2001). Medical texts refer to a sterile lung environment but it is clear that microbiota exists and interacts with the lung (Beck et al, 2012).

The lung is an organ constantly exposed to microbiota either through inhalation or subclinical micro aspiration from birth. The microbiome of the lung has relatively less bacterial biomass when compared to the lower gastrointestinal tract yet displays considerable diversity (Sassone-Corsi, 2015, Savage, 1977, O’Dwyer et al, 2016). There is growing appreciation for the fact that the gut commensal microbiota is an important regulator of the innate immune system forming the gut-lung axis (Abrahamsson et al, 2012, Bruzzese et al, 2014, Clarke, 2014) (Figure 1.7). There is evidence to support a crucial early period during life where intestinal microbiome development is important for the regulation of an appropriate immune response in the lung. CF and asthma are examples of chronic lung disease where disease course and susceptibility are influenced by shifts in the composition of the gut microbiota and could be the result of dysbiosis leading to altered airway microbiota and disproportionate inflammation.



**Figure 1.7:** The gut-lung axis and dysbiosis causing inflammation and contributing to chronic lung disease.

The bacterial part of the microbiota has been more closely studied and consists of a core of nine genera consisting of aerobic, anaerobic and aerotolerant bacteria (Morris et al, 2013).. The bacterial microbiota is highly variable in particular individuals (Beck et al, 2012). There are a mean of 2000 bacterial genomes per square centimetres surface.

The composition of the lung microbiome is determined by elimination, immigration and relative growth within its communities and this changes dramatically during acute and chronic lung disease [O’Dwyer et al, 2016). Consequently, the community membership of the lung microbiome is altered in disease states with a shift in community composition away from the *Bacteroidetes* phylum, which dominates the healthy lung microbiome, towards *Proteobacteria*, the phylum that contains many familiar lung-associated gram-negative bacilli (Cox et al, 2012, Schenck et al, 2016).

The harmful or potentially harmful bacteria are detected routinely in respiratory diseases. *P. aeruginosa*, *Staphylococcus aureus*, and *Burkholderia cepacia* found most often in CF patients (Surette et al, 2012). The chronic colonization of the lower airways by bacterial pathogens is the leading cause of morbidity and mortality in patients with CF.

In CF, the altered airway milieu results in a thick mucus secretion that impairs normal innate immune defence, including impaired mucociliary clearance (O'Sullivan et al, 2009, Boucher, 2007). Consequently, the lower airways become colonized by bacteria. Traditionally, only a few organisms have been associated with chronic airway infections in CF and there is a progression of these from early childhood to adulthood. *Haemophilus influenzae* is an early colonizer of the CF airways, followed by *Staphylococcus aureus* (Surette et al, 2012). *P. aeruginosa* is the most common CF airway pathogen, affecting up to three-fourths of adults, and is the primary CF pathogen (Lyczak et al, 2002, Lipuma et al, 2010). *Bcc* bacteria are emerging CF pathogens and are a significant cause of morbidity and mortality especially in CF patients post lung transplantation (Surette et al, 2012). It is now widely recognized that the lower airways of patients with CF are colonized by a more complex polymicrobial community (LiPuma, 2012, Lynch and Bruce, 2013, Sibley et al 2006, Rogers et al, 2010). Mounting evidence supports ways in which microbiota dysbiosis can influence host defense and immunity, and in turn may contribute to disease exacerbations. Thus, the key to understanding the pathogenesis of chronic lung disease may reside in deciphering the complex interactions between the host, pathogen and resident microbiota during stable disease and exacerbations.

#### 1.4 Lung infections in childhood

Acute lower respiratory tract infection or pneumonia is the leading single cause of mortality in children aged less than 5 years (GBD collaborators, 2017). Determining the etiology of these clinical manifestations is a challenge, and so empirical therapy is therefore adopted in most cases (Ball et al, 2002). The causative organisms are believed to be mainly respiratory viruses but bacteria, *Streptococcus pneumoniae* and *Haemophilus influenzae* in young children and *Streptococcus pneumoniae* and *Mycoplasma pneumoniae* in older children are also commonly causative (Woolf and Daley, 2007).

Most CF patients experience acute symptoms during episodes of pulmonary exacerbations, and develop progressive lung disease caused by both chronic airway infections and host inflammation leading to development of chronic suppurative lung disease (Boucher et al, 2012). It is increasingly apparent that the microbial constituents of the lower airways in CF exist in a dynamic state (Surette et al, 2012). Indeed, while changes in prevalence of various pathogens occur through ageing, differences exist in different cohorts of patients from different regions and in different institutes. Classical pathogens are *P. aeruginosa*, *Bcc* and *Staphylococcus aureus* (Surette et al, 2012).

*P. aeruginosa*, the dominant airway pathogen, chronically infects up to 60–75 % of adult CF patients (Kerem et al, 1990), and is strongly associated with inflammation, decline in lung function and increased mortality (Nixon et al, 2001, Li, 2005).

*Staphylococcus aureus*, on the other hand, is the most prevalent organism during childhood, and often the first one isolated in CF children (Razvi et al, 2009). The

overall prevalence of *Staphylococcus aureus* infections has increased over time, both with methicillin sensitive (*MSSA*) and methicillin resistant (*MRSA*) (Razvi et al, 2009). Several studies have examined the clinical impact of *Staphylococcus aureus* infections, on infants and children [Wong et al, 2013, Glikman et al, 2008, Sly et al, 2009]. Infection in young children is associated with a decline in lung function but as patients transition from adolescence into adulthood, it's prevalence decreases gradually and are not consistently associated with poor prognosis, but perhaps even better survival especially post-transplantation (Liou et al, 2001, 2007). The clinical significance of *Staphylococcus aureus* in adolescent and adult CF patients remains unknown.

*Haemophilus influenzae* is frequently present in respiratory tract cultures of young patients with CF with prevalence decreasing in adulthood. *Haemophilus influenzae* can be part of normal respiratory flora in healthy children, but is a significant pathogen in other disorders. *Haemophilus influenzae* is not consistently associated with rapid decline in lung function in CF. A study by Vandenbranden suggested that *Haemophilus influenzae* was one of the factors associated with decline in lung function in CF (Vandenbranden et al, 2011) while another showed preserved lung function in *Haemophilus influenzae* colonised individuals (Hecter et al, 2016).

As the clinical relevance of *Staphylococcus aureus* and *Haemophilus influenzae* is as yet fully unclear in CF and these bacteria mainly affect the younger CF population without clear evidence of lung disease progression, I chose not to study these organisms within my study at this stage. *P. aeruginosa* and *Bcc* are more pathogenic and have a significantly associated with lung disease progression, morbidity and even mortality in

CF as well as post transplantation, were the two bacteria that I decided to work with due to their greater clinical relevance.

## **1.5 Bacteria studied in this work**

### **1.5.1 Summary**

Lung diseases such as CF are of interest to health care professionals as they are associated with a high morbidity and mortality related to chronic infection and eventual respiratory failure. Lung transplant is a treatment option for end stage respiratory failure in CF. Despite advances in management, infection remains the major cause of death in patients post lung transplantation. The two major pathogens strongly associated with CF and in those with lung transplantation are *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia*. Both these are biofilm forming organisms which freely interact with the diseased lungs and with environmental stimulants. A brief review of the organisms, *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia* is included in this section.

### **1.5.2 *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* (*P. aeruginosa*)**

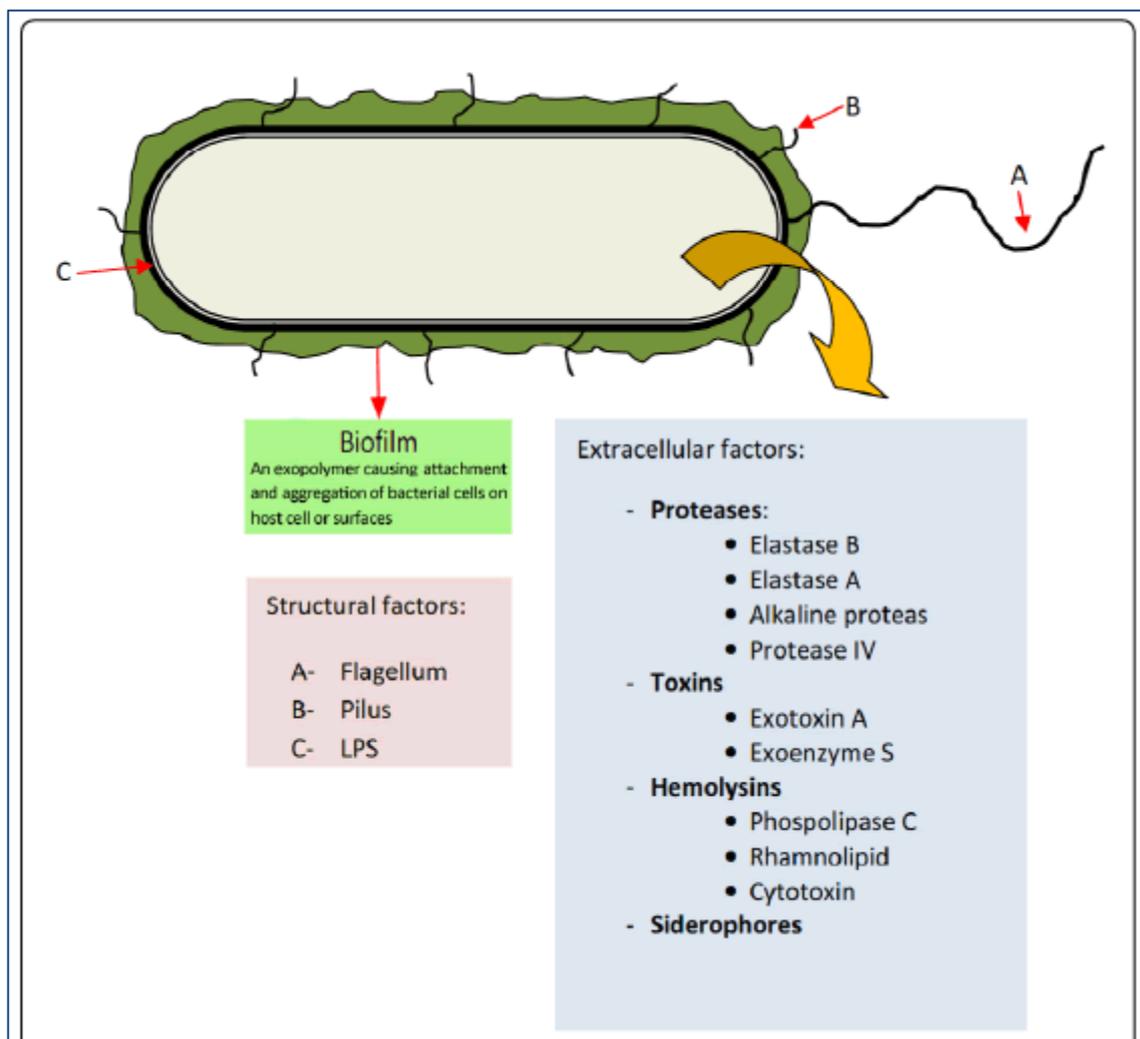
*P. aeruginosa* is a motile, Gram-negative rod that is ubiquitously present in the environment and has ability to adapt to diverse growth conditions leading to infections in many species, including humans (Silby et al, 2011, Rahme et al, 1995). It does not require growth factors and uses a wide variety of compounds as carbon sources. *P.aeruginosa* produces a variety of pigments including a fluorescent yellow-green pyoverdine as well as a blue-green pigment pyocyanin which have a role in iron acquisition (Todar et al, 2009).

It is an opportunistic pathogen and healthy humans do not typically suffer from *P. aeruginosa* infection. Immunocompromised individuals with burns, HIV-infection, cancer patients on chemotherapy are commonly infected, often with severe life threatening infections (Davis et al, 2003, Lederberg et al, 2000). It is also a prevalent organism in many community acquired infections but it may also simply inhabit an individual without causing infection in this set up. *P. aeruginosa* is one of the main leading causes (18-20%) of nosocomial lung infections (Spencer et al, 1996, Koulenti, et al 2009, Walker et al, 2015, Fujitan et al, 2011). Much of the transmission in hospital settings is from biofilms that have colonized on medical devices such as central venous catheters, endotracheal tubes, urinary catheters, prosthetic heart valves, and orthopaedic implants (Costerton et al, 1999; Stewart et al, 2001, Trautmann, et al 2005, Bee et al, 2006, Adair et al, 1999, Richards et al, 2000). Another group of patients commonly infected by *P. aeruginosa* are those with lung disease such as CF and *P. aeruginosa* causes chronic infection with biofilm formation in such patients.

#### **1.5.2.1 Virulence mechanisms for *P. aeruginosa*:**

*P. aeruginosa* adherence to the respiratory tract is a complex process. Generally, the pathogenesis of *Pseudomonas* is complex and multifactorial, since the bacterium is both invasive and toxigenic. The effective factors involved in the development of infection by this bacterium can be divided into two categories: Extracellular virulence factors and structural virulence factors (Figure 1.8) (Veesenmeyer et al, 2009). The bacteria reduce the tracheal mucus velocity and this in turn prolongs the persistence of viable bacteria in airways and thus it counteracts its own clearance (Wanner et al, 1996). *P. aeruginosa* possess pili, flagella and lipopolysaccharides that help motility and allow it to directly adhere to the cilia and the mucoid strain is 10-100 times more

efficient at adhering to cilia than the non-mucoid strains (Marcus and Baker, 1985). In addition to direct ciliary adhesion, secretory products of *P. aeruginosa* induce dyskinesia and ciliostasis (Wilson et al, 1985) and *P. aeruginosa* elastase causes axonemal protein degradation (Hingley et al, 1986). Extracellular factors include pigments that are active in iron absorption, prevent the growth of other bacterial species and degrade factors including protease, hemolysins and toxins. Thus, *P. aeruginosa* produces a variety of cellular structures and products involved in the ability to cause disease through enforcing the adhesion, protecting the phagocytosis, modifying the immune response or destroying the host tissue (Kipnis et al, 2006).



**Figure 1.8:** Schematic diagram showing various *P. aeruginosa* virulence mechanisms (Moghaddam et al, 2014)

Over and above this, *P. aeruginosa* tends to form biofilms whereby the bacteria become enmeshed in extracellular polysaccharide matrixes (Costerton et al, 1999, 2000, Hoiby et al, 2010) and this enables it to stay protected and persist in the CF lung. Early isolates from CF patients of *P. aeruginosa* are flagellated, planktonic and highly motile (Folkesson et al, 2012). Over the course of a CF infection, *P. aeruginosa* loses its flagellar motility (Burns et al, 2001, Folkesson et al, 2012) and also undergoes a mucoid conversion and biofilm formation phenotype (Folkesson et al, 2012). In biofilms, *P. aeruginosa* are embedded in a polymer matrix mainly consisting of the polysaccharide alginate (Hoiby et al, 2010). Biofilms are protective structures defending against both immune cell and antimicrobial attack. Mature biofilms release planktonic bacteria, which are dispersed to spread the infection further and contribute to persistence within the CF lung.

Many of the pathogenic mechanisms of *P. aeruginosa* are controlled by quorum sensing (QS) systems. Two main QS systems have been identified in *P. aeruginosa*: LasR- LasI and RhIR – RhII systems which regulate the virulence gene expression and the production of a number of secondary metabolites. This is explained in more detail under the section on QS. *P. aeruginosa* is resistant to many antibiotics such as beta-lactams, macrolides, tetracyclines, co-trimoxazole and most fluoroquinolones and sensitive to aminoglycosides (tobramycin, gentamicin), third fourth generation cephalosporins, and carbapenems. *P. aeruginosa* nosocomial infections have shown an increasing trend of antimicrobial resistance and multidrug resistance. General mechanisms attributing to the antibiotic resistance include blockade of entry, active efflux from the cell by multidrug efflux pumps, beta-lactamase activity, target structure alteration and down regulation of outer membrane porins (Schweizer et al, 2003, Driscoll et al, 2007).

### 1.5.3 *Burkholderia* species

*Burkholderia* species were originally classed as part of the *Pseudomonas* genus until they were given their own genus name – *Burkholderia* (Yabuuchi et al, 1992). *Burkholderia* are a group of gram-negative, aerobic, motile rods which were first identified as plant pathogens in 1950s (Mahenthiralingam et al, 2008). While *Burkholderia* bacteria have many beneficial roles in the environment, particularly in growth promotion of plants (Yabuuchi et al, 1992), their pathogenicity in susceptible human beings is a cause for concern.

The *Burkholderia* genome is similar to that of *Pseudomonas*, and has over 700 genes, allowing the genome to be easily altered (Mahenthiralingam et al, 2008). *Burkholderia* also contain three chromosomes and a genomic island (Tyler et al, 1996, Mahenthiralingam, 2008). Based on their genetic similarity, *Burkholderia* genus is classified into at least 43 species, which are extremely diverse and adaptable (Vandamme et al, 2000).

Most strains are not found to affect healthy humans, but are commonly infectious in patients with CF, chronic granulomatous disease (CGD), (Isles et al, 1984), in immunocompromised individuals correlated with contaminated surfaces and central venous access (Katsiari et al, 2012, Bressler et al, 2007) and in lung transplantation patients (Stephenson, et al 2012). There are historical reports of nosocomial outbreaks of *B.cepacia* in non-CF populations causing bacteraemia and increased mortality (Woods et al, 2004). One study reported the occurrence of bacteraemia following use of a contaminated salbutamol spray, and that concomitant use of the inhaled medication budesonide dramatically enhanced the risk of infection in non- CF patients (Ghazal et

al, 2006). Many *Burkholderia* infections could be avoided by using proper infection control and aseptic technique (Mann et al, 2010, Lucero et al, 2011).

Vandamme et al identified 9 distinct species within the *Burkholderia* genus which were termed genomovars I to IX (Vandamme et al, 1997) and share a high degree of 16S rDNA sequence similarity (98-99%). These are collectively named *Burkholderia cepacia* complex (*Bcc*) and consist *B. multivorans*, *B. cenocepacia*, *B. stabilis*, and *B. dolosa* among others. They are further subdivided into classes, for example, *B.cenocepacia* is subdivided into IIIA, IIIB, IIIC, IIID (Mahenthalingam et al, 2008, Drevinek et al, 2008).

All *Bcc* have been isolated from human clinical and environmental sources. They emerged as significant CF pathogens in the 1980s (Isles et al, 1984). *Bcc* infects 2 to 8% of CF patients worldwide (Lynch et al, 2009) and cause significant health problems as they are difficult to eradicate from the CF lungs. There are at least 15 species within the *Bcc* which have been isolated from CF patients (Coenye et al 2001, 2003). The most commonly observed infectious agents are *B. cepacia* genomovars *B.cenocepacia*, *B. multivorans*, *B. gladioli* and *B. fungoru* (Coenye et al, 2003, 2004). *B. cenocepacia* is the most predominant; it accounts for between 50 and 80% of the cases of *Bcc* infection. The species *B. gladioli* is not classified under *Bcc* and can be isolated in lower frequency in patients with CF (Clode et al, 1999).

The outcome of lung affection by *Bcc* can vary from a stable respiratory function to rapid decline in lung function and mortality and this can be more severe than that due to *P. aeruginosa* (Courtney et al 2004). *Bcc* infections can manifest as a systemic disease

called “cepacia syndrome”, characterized by fever, pneumonia and bacteraemia (Isles et al, 1984).

Another high-risk group for development of serious *Bcc* infections are lung transplant patients. The *Burkholderia* species commonly associated with lung transplant patients include *B.cenocepacia* genomovars III and ET12 and *B.multivorans* (Lipuma et al, 2001). Mahenthiralingam et al found patients infected with *B.cenocepacia* genomovar III had a much more aggressive disease course compared to those with *B. multivorans* or *P. aeruginosa* (Mahenthiralingam et al, 2008). The risk of severe infection is increased if infected both preoperatively (30%) (Snell et al, 1993) or following transplantation (80%) (Lipuma et al, 2001). CF patients colonised with *B.cenocepacia* undergoing lung transplantation appear to be at greater risk of septicemia, pericarditis, pneumonia and empyema related to *B. cenocepacia* (Chaparro et al, 2001).

*Bcc* are particularly virulent strains due to their characteristic plasticity property (Drevinek et al, 2008, Tyler et al, 1996, Mahenthiralingam et al, 2008), high level of multi-resistant antimicrobial resistance, inherent virulence mechanisms and production of virulence factors and formation of biofilms which make them particularly difficult to treat and increase their ability to survive in the host. Baldwin et al, have shown that over 20% of isolates can be acquired from the environment (Baldwin et al, 2007). Patient to patient transmission of *Bcc* occurs and has led to outbreaks, and *B. multivorans* and *B. cenocepacia* are known to be highly transmissible (Lipuma et al 1998). The exact mode of spread is not fully known but direct contact is implicated. The UK CF Trust guidelines recommend that segregation measures should be put in place for all patients

with *Bcc* infection, regardless of species or strain and a recent systematic review supports this view (CF Trust, 2004).

### **1.5.3.1 Virulence mechanisms for *Bcc***

*Bcc* interacts with host cells by mechanisms that are common for many pathogens. These include host cell attachment, invasion and intracellular survival (McClellan et al, 2009). Further pathogenesis is mediated by a range of virulence mechanisms that elicit their effects on the epithelial cells. Pathogenic mechanisms include acquisition of iron from host sources, production of lipopolysaccharide and enzymes, development of antimicrobial resistance and biofilm formation. *Bcc* has siderophores such as pyochelin, salicylic acid, ornibactins and cepabactin allowing effective iron uptake and this is utilised for many bacterial functions (Sousa et al, 2011, Thomas et al, 2007, Darling et al, 1998). It has been observed that lipopolysaccharide of *Bcc* is 4 to 5 times more endotoxic than that of *P. aeruginosa*, and induces neutrophil burst and release of Interleukin-8 from epithelial cells (Reddi et al, 2003, Hughes et al, 2008; Govan et al, 1995). They also cause neutrophil infiltration and pro-inflammatory cytokine production leading to tissue damage (Bjarnsholt et al, 2009, Pohl et al, 2014). *In vitro* studies show that *Bcc* can replicate in CF and CGD macrophages which contributes to its pathogenicity and persistence (Valvano et al, 2015, Al-Khadar et al, 2014). A recent study by Mesureur et al showed for the first time *in vivo* evidence that macrophages are critical for multiplication of *B. cenocepacia* in the host, and subsequent induction of pro-inflammatory fatal infection (Mesureur et al, 2017). The *B. cepacia* genomovar IIIA and ET12, both implicated in lung transplant patients, encode for the cable pilus. Bacteria with the cable pili more readily adhere to the mucosal surface of lower respiratory tract causing colonisation (Saijan et al, 2000, Schwab et al, 2002). *Bcc*

bacteria also possess flagella for motility and adhesion, (Drevinek et al., 2008) extracellular lipases, metalloproteases and serine proteases all of which allow interaction with the epithelial cells of the respiratory tract (Leitao et al, 2010). *Bcc* makes siderophores (Thomas et al, 2007) which it utilises in acquiring iron for its growth. Interestingly, although a potential source of iron for CF pathogens, the mucosal iron sequestering protein lactoferrin also has the ability to reduce biofilm formation in *Bcc* bacteria (Caraher et al, 2007). *Bcc* has mechanisms to utilise iron from ferritin in iron-depleted media *in vitro* and also when in the CF lungs which are rich in ferritin (Whitby et al, 2006).

Iron uptake helps with the cell-cell aggregation, biofilm formation and host cell invasion of *Bcc* isolates (Berlutti et al, 2005). Approximately 80% of *Bcc* species isolated from CF patients form biofilms, which are essential for patient colonisation and pathogenesis (Conway et al, 2004). *Bcc* strains form thick biofilm *in-vitro* with a production of acyl-homoserine lactone (Conway et al, 2004) and exopolysaccharide. The biofilm formation causes destruction of glycocalyx layer produced by lung epithelial cells (Schwab et al, 2002; Mario and Dianella, 2007). The thick mucus in CF lungs provides a surface for bacteria to adhere to and is poorly cleared by the impaired mucociliary mechanism in CF (Drevinek et al, 2008, Hart and Winstanley, 2002).

QS plays a role in bacterial biofilm formation (Leitao et al, 2010) and ensures that there are appropriate bacterial numbers to avoid eradication by host defences. *Bcc* bacteria have a QS system known as the CepIR system (McKeon et al, 2011), which is similar to the LasIR/RhIR QS systems of *P. aeruginosa* (Tomlin et al, 2005). The role of *Bcc* QS is described in further detail in the next section.

## 1.6 Quorum sensing (QS) - Intra-kingdom signalling:

QS is a key behaviour-coordination mechanism by which many bacteria regulate gene expression in accordance with cell population density through the use of signalling molecules, known as autoinducers. QS is used by bacteria to communicate and coordinate their group interactions in infection processes.

QS was first described by Nealson *et al* in 1970 in the symbiotic relationship of *Vibrio fischeri*, and bobtail squid (*Euprymna scolopes*). Since this initial description, QS systems have been identified involved in gene regulation in both Gram-negative and Gram-positive bacteria (Asad and Opal, 2008).

QS pathways include bacteria populations, signal molecules, protein activators and target genes. In this system, bacteria secrete the signal molecules, autoinducers into the environment which accumulate as cell population increases. Once a certain threshold concentration of autoinducers is reached, it sets off a cascade that activates target gene expression which ultimately regulates various behaviours, such as virulence factors of the organism (Miller & Bassler, 2001). QS can occur within a single bacterial species as well as between diverse species, serving as intra- and inter- species signalling and communication network (Diggle *et al.*, 2007).

The acyl homoserine lactones (AHLs) and autoinducing peptides (AIPs) are the main classes of known bacterial signalling QS molecules in Gram- negative and Gram positive bacteria respectively (Miller and Bassler, 2001). Gram-negative QS bacteria such as *Vibrio fischeri* and *P. aeruginosa* communicate through AHL mediated systems, which are the products of LuxI-type autoinducer synthases. LuxI protein is an

autoinducer enzyme and LuxR protein is a promoter binding protein. On secretion, the autoinducer protein binds the partner promoter protein, binds DNA and activates transcription of target QS genes (Bassler, 2002, Lade et al, 2014). Figure 1.9 is a schematic diagram to show the QS cascade in Gram negative bacteria.

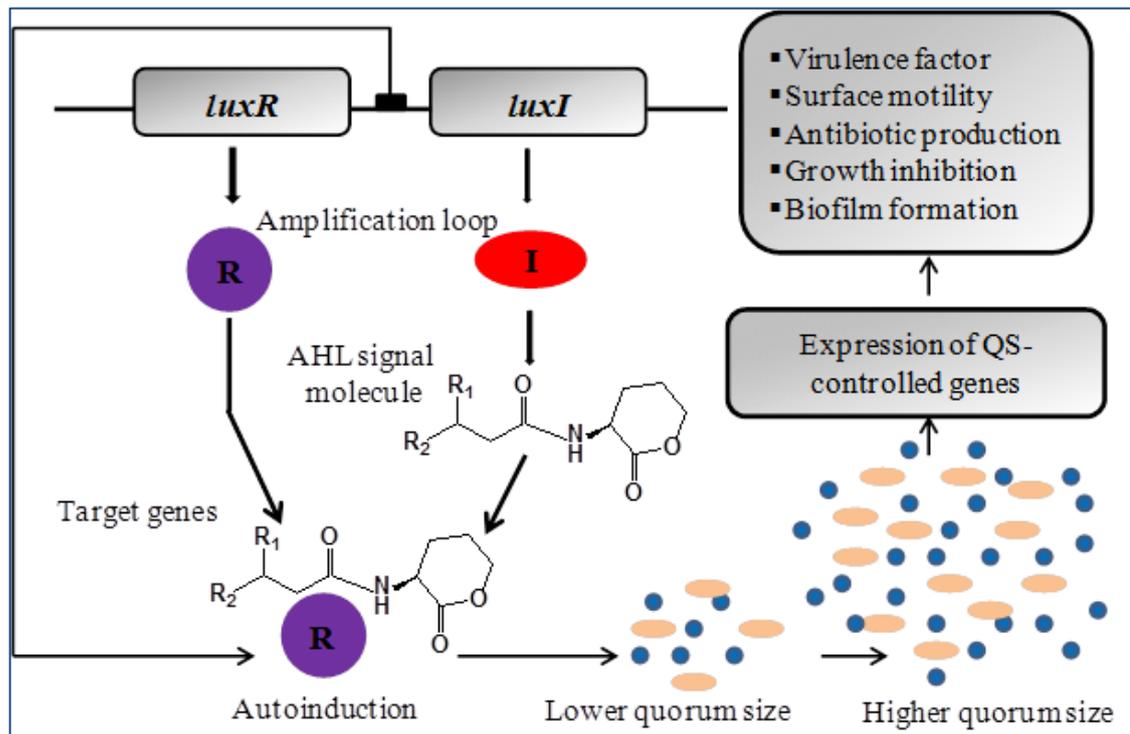


Figure 1.9: This schematic diagram shows the LuxR/AHL-mediated QS regulation of multiple gene expressions in Gram-negative bacteria. The 'R' protein is the AHL receptor and signal transducer while 'I' protein is AHL signal synthase responsible for production of AHLs. After synthesis, AHLs get diffused or pumped out of the bacterial cell into the surrounding medium and are taken up by nearby bacterial cells. At a certain level of bacterial cells, the QS system becomes fully activated leading to expression of QS target genes (Lade et al, 2014).

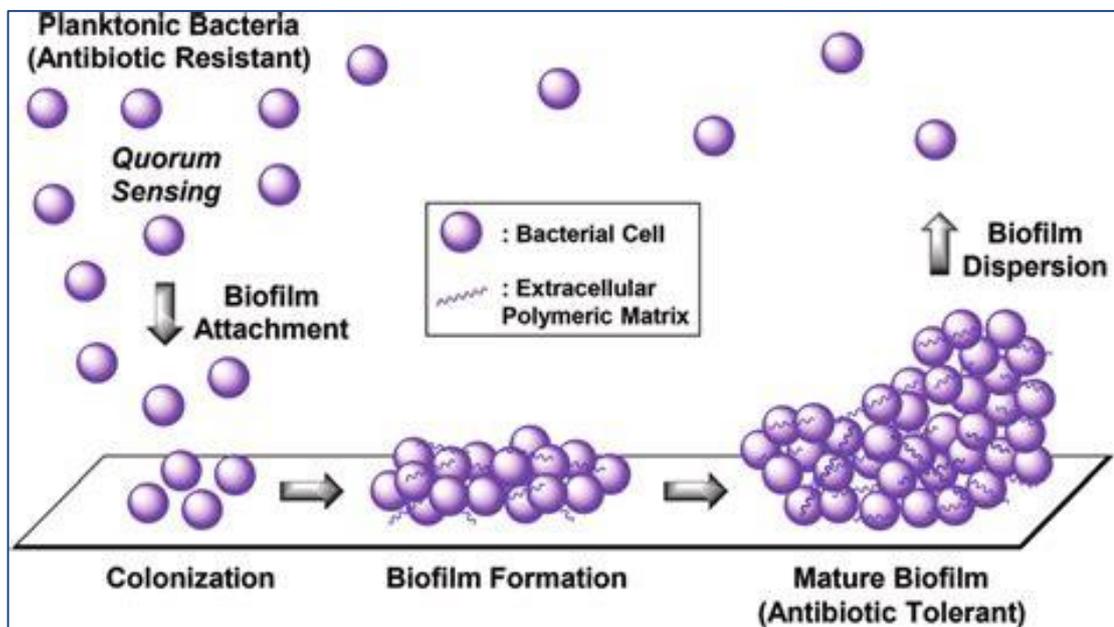
Gram-positive QS bacteria, such as *Streptococci*, *Staphylococci* and *Bacilli* mainly communicate with chemically modified short AIPs (Bassler and Lossick, 2006, Asad and Opal, 2008). Signalling proteins bind to membrane-bound sensor histidine kinases and signal transduction occurs by phosphorylation which ultimately affects DNA binding transcription factors responsible for regulation of target genes (Bassler and Lossick, 2006).

Two main AHL QS systems have been identified in *P. aeruginosa*, lasRI and rhlRI systems, which regulate the virulence gene expression and the production of a number of secondary metabolites (Pearson et al, 1997). Las gene controls the production of virulence factors such as lasB elastase, lasA elastase, alkaline protease and toxin A. The rhl gene controls the production of factors such as rhamnolipids, elastase, pyocyanin, cyanide (Lade et al, 2014, Davies1998, Pesci et al, 1997, Seed et al, 1995).

Multiple distinct QS systems have been identified in the *Bcc*. The first identified pathway, cepIR, is a homologue of the lasIR/rhlIR systems of *P. aeruginosa* and controls the expression of virulence factors as proteases and iron acquisition machinery (Tomlin et al, 2003, Lewenza et al, 1999, Mallot et al, 2003). The *cepI* gene encodes an autoinducer synthase, which is responsible for the production of *N*-hexanoyl-acylhomoserine lactone and *N*-octanoyl-acylhomoserine lactone signaling molecules. *B.cenocepacia* also has two other QS systems: an AHL-independent QS system known as CepR2 system (Malott et al, 2009) and CciIR system which also has many virulence regulatory systems (McKeon et al, 2011, Tomlin et al, 2005, Coenye et al, 2010). *B. cepacia* produces several extracellular virulence factors, including protease (McKevitt et al, 1989), lipase and four types of siderophores: salicylic acid, ornibactin, pyochelin, and cepabactin (Meyer et al, 1989, Sokol et al, 1992, Baldwin et al, 2004).

QS signalling systems have been considered to play an important role in biofilm formation by controlling EPS production in a number of bacteria such as *Vibrio cholera* and *P. aeruginosa* (Leitao et al, 2010, Davies *et al.*, 1998, Hammer and Bassler, 2003, Sakuragi and Kolter, 2007). QS systems have been shown to be involved in all phases of biofilm formation and population density and the metabolic activity is controlled

through QS sensing within the mature biofilm according to the nutrient and resources availability (O'Toole et al, 2000, Asad and Opal, 2008). When cell densities in biofilms become high, QS signals are used to reduce the production of EPS to permit bacteria to escape the biofilm (Davies et al, 1998). QS also plays an important role in the pathogenesis of bacteria such as *P. aeruginosa* (Whitley et al, 1999, Davies et al, 1998), *Staphylococcus aureus* (Tenover and Gaynes, 2000) and *Bcc* (Conway et al, 2003, Cunha et al, 2004). Figure 1.10 shows the schematic representation of the association between QS and biofilm formation.



**Figure 1.10:** Free-floating planktonic bacteria use QS to attach to a surface and form a bacterial biofilm. A mature biofilm can disperse planktonic cells back into its surrounding environment and propagate itself using QS signalling pathways (Basak et al, 2017)

*Bcc* also have the ability to associate with *P. aeruginosa* in CF patients, as they share the same environmental niches, possibly use the same QS systems, frequently exchange genetic material with each other and suppress the growth and virulence of other co-habiting CF pathogens (Costell et al, 2014, Eberl and Tummeler, 2004, Braganzi et al, 2012). Schwab et al suggested that *Bcc* biofilm can inhibit *P. aeruginosa* biofilm development (Schwab et al, 2014).

Overall, QS regulates many phenotypes in Gram- positive and Gram- negative bacteria such as biofilm formation, sporulation, biosurfactant synthesis, antibiotic production, conjugation, competence, bioluminescence, motility, clumping, DNA transfer, secretion of nutrient-sequestering compounds and virulence determinants (Bassler and Miller, 2001, Bassler, 2002, Greenberg, 2003, Diggle et al, 2007). Understanding the process of QS will enable development of targeted treatment options.

## **1.7 Respiratory conditions studies**

### **1.7.1 Cystic fibrosis (CF)**

CF is an autosomal recessive genetic disorder caused by mutations in the CFTR (Hart and Winstanley, 2002). The absence of chloride transporters on epithelial membrane surfaces effects the mucosal secretions resulting in the production of viscous, and sulphated mucus in many organs, such as the lungs (Hart and Winstanley, 2002). This mucus is unable to remove bacteria, which become encapsulated in the excess mucus enabling bacteria to cause infection, in lower sterile airways (Hart and Winstanley, 2002).

The microbial community of CF patients is constantly evolving with one or more organisms becoming more prominent and suppressing growth of other organisms (Lipuma et al, 2010). The most common pathogens affecting CF patients include *Staphylococcus aureus*, *Haemophilus influenzae* and *P. aeruginosa* but opportunistic pathogens such as *B. cenocepacia* and *B. gladioli* (Lipuma et al, 2010) also cause chronic infection in these patients. These infections are commonly treated with antibiotics. However, ultimately due to limited treatment options patients require lung transplants or die as a result of infection (Murray et al, 2008).

*P. aeruginosa* is a Gram-negative motile bacterium and is one of the prominent pathogens for patients with CF and causes biofilms in these patients (Hart and Winstanley, 2002). Early *P. aeruginosa* infection, particularly before 5 years of age, is strongly associated with severe CF lung disease later in life (Pittman et al, 2011, Kosorok et al, 2001). *Bcc* bacteria are troublesome to the CF community as these bacteria have the ability to spread by person to person spread via droplets and contact (Mahenthiralingam et al, 2008, Chaparro et al, 2001). Of the *Bcc* strains the most common species that affect CF patients are *B. multivorans* (37%), *B. cenocepacia* (31%) and 15% of *Bcc* infected patients are infected with *B. gladioli* (Mahenthiralingam et al, 2008). *Bcc* cause chronic biofilms and lung disease in CF patients varying from mere colonization to severe decline in lung function (Courtney et al, 2004) or acute ‘cepacia syndrome’ (Isles et al, 1984).

### **1.7.2 Lung transplantation**

Lung transplantation is an accepted treatment option for patients with end stage lung disease. The overall survival following lung transplantation remains poor particularly for CF patients (Burch et al, 2004) and majority of the deaths within the first year post lung transplantation are attributable to infection. Emerging evidence points towards a potential role of infections (bacterial, viral or fungal) in the pathogenesis of bronchiolitis obliterans, which is the major cause of death by five years post lung transplant (Scott et al, 1991, Sharples et al, 1996, Benden et al, 2007). The lung transplant recipients’ increased susceptibility to respiratory infections may be multifactorial in causation. There is a suggestion that MCC is impaired following lung transplantation. Studies show that MCC particularly in the early post transplantation period may be a contributory factor in transplant failure (Edmunds et al, 1969, Brody et

al, 1972, Dolovich et al, 1987). Studies have not shown any difference in the CBF from the transplanted lungs compared to healthy individuals (Read et al, 1991, Norgaard et al, 1999, Dolovich et al, 1987) but Veale et al (Veale et al, 1993) showed impaired MCC in lung transplant recipients accompanied by a reduction in ciliary beat frequency. Ultrastructural abnormalities in the airway epithelium occur beyond the anastomosis site in lung transplanted patients several months after the surgery (Thomas et al, 2012).

Medications used at time of transplant can affect the MCC. MCC was significantly reduced in transplant patients, compared with healthy subjects, but acute inhalation of salbutamol significantly improved MCC in transplant patients (Laube et al, 2002). Studies in rats showed that dopamine is highly effective in limiting tissue damage and reducing complications after transplantation (Hanusch et al, 2008). Respiratory infection with *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia* is known to be associated with increased morbidity and mortality particularly in post lung transplant patients (Snell et al, 1993, Chaparro et al, 2001). Bronchoalveolar lavage samples taken from lung transplant patients showed the presence of N-acylhomoserine lactones (AHLs) QS signaling molecules in both active infection and stable health states. AHLs not only control the expression of bacterial virulence genes but are also involved in stimulating the maturation of antibiotic resistant biofilms and host chemokine release (Tomlin et al, 2005, Coenye et al, 2010). It has been shown that there could be potential links between infection, rejection, and allograft deterioration (Ward et al, 2003). Within a few days, *P. aeruginosa* invades the host microbiota in cases of lung transplant in previously chronically *Pseudomonas* colonised CF patients. *P. aeruginosa* also undergoes phenotypic adaptation resulting in biofilm formation and swimming motility (Beaume et al, 2012).

Stephenson et al, 2012, studied 580 patients who had received a lung transplant. It was described that patients with *Bcc* infection had a median survival of 3.3 years compared with 12.36 years in those without infection. Likewise the risk of death after transplant in cases infected with *B. cenocepacia* was highest within the first year but also after that period compared with patients without *B. cenocepacia* infection (Stephenson et al, 2012, Gilljam et al, 2017).

## **1.8 Biofilms**

### **1.8.1 Summary**

Biofilms are colonies of organisms enmeshed in a matrix attached to a surface and are ubiquitously found in nature in various settings. Medical biofilms are relevant to my study and the discussion in this section pertains to medical bacterial biofilms. Organisms such as *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia* are biofilm forming pathogens and cause chronic infection and colonisation on medical devices and in the lungs in diseases such as CF. A generalised definition of a biofilm is ‘a microbially derived sessile community characterized by cells that are irreversibly attached to a substratum or interface or to each other, are embedded in a matrix of extracellular polymeric substances (EPS), previously commonly known as exopolysaccharides, that they have produced, and exhibit an altered phenotype with respect to growth rate and gene transcription’ (Costerton et al, 1978, Donlan et al, 2002).

Biofilms were first discovered in the 17<sup>th</sup> century on dental surfaces and further studies explained the mechanisms and the relevance of these multicellular communities (Costerton et al, 1987, 1995, Donlan et al, 2002). Biofilms are characterised by the production of EPS, antimicrobial resistance, structural heterogeneity, community

interactions and genetic diversity (Donlan et al, 2002, Stoodley et al, 2002). Biofilms are ubiquitously present and are relevant in a number of fields like medicine, dentistry, bioremediation, water technology, engineering and food science (De Beer and Stoodley, 2006).

### **1.8.2 Medical biofilms**

Biofilms can be beneficial as seen in the commensal organisms lining a healthy intestine and the female genitourinary tract but are more widely studied in the context of infections in the body, as over 80% of all human infections are biofilm-related (NIH, 2002, Davies et al, 2003). Biofilms form easily on damaged tissue or medical devices and cause chronic, persistent and often serious infections such as native valve endocarditis, lung infections in CF, periodontitis and colonisation of a wide variety of devices and implants (Donlan and Costerton, 2002, Hall-Stoodley et al, 2004).

Biofilms are of particular clinical interest as they are usually difficult to eradicate and contribute to development of chronic inflammation, antibiotic resistance, and spread of infectious emboli (Bryers et al, 2008, Hall-Stoodley et al, 2004). The bacteria within biofilms have been shown to be up to 1000 times more resistant to antibiotics (Parsek and Singh, 2003). They are also much less obvious to the immune system, because the extracellular matrix hides antigens more effectively than free planktonic bacteria (Parsek and Singh, 2003).

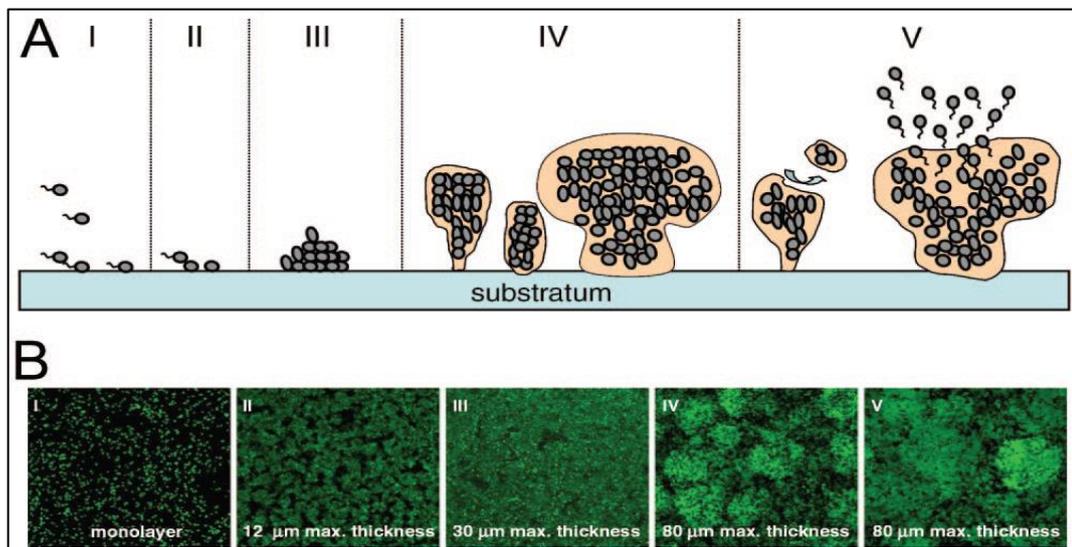
Medical devices are responsible for about 60–70% of hospital-acquired infections, particularly in critically ill patients and the three main sites are urinary tract, respiratory tract and blood stream (Darouiche et al, 2001, Bryers et al, 2008). Biofilm formation on

the medical devices or surgical implants starts by direct migration of the organisms from the skin along the catheter surface or by tissue damage and clot formation at site of surgical implantation (Donlan et al, 2001, 2002, Rodrigues et al, 2011). The initial adhesion begins as soon as a biomaterial is implanted into the body and a thin film of organisms and plasma-derived proteins forms altering the chemistry of the biomaterial. Further, fibronectin, collagen, albumin, immunoglobulins, mucins, haemoglobins, platelets and red blood cell fragments (Bayston et al, 2000) get lodged and the organisms which are not cleared by phagocytosis multiply and eventually form plaques; which further develop into microcolonies, produce EPS and form mature biofilms (Bayston et al, 2000). Some of these microcolonies can get dislodged and cause septic thromboemboli causing life threatening infections (Bryers et al, 2008). Commonly associated organisms include *Enterococcus faecalis*, *Staphylococcus aureus*, *Staphylococcus epidermidis*, *Streptococcus viridans*, *Escherichia coli*, *Klebsiella pneumoniae*, *Proteus mirabilis*, *P. aeruginosa* and yeast (Donlan et al, 2001).

### **1.8.3 Formation of biofilms**

Biofilm development occurs in three main steps: attachment, growth and detachment. A five stage universal biofilm development cycle has been proposed largely on the basis of proteomic studies in *P. aeruginosa* (Sauer et al, 2002) (Figure 1.11). Motile planktonic biofilm bacteria reach a surface and localise to it by flagellar motility or by expression of adhesins (Lemon et al, 2008). This initial attachment is also called adsorption and is the first step in biofilm formation (Costerton et al, 1995, Stoodley et al, 2002). The extent of attachment depends on environmental factors, like nutrient levels, temperature, and pH, and genetic factors, including presence of genes encoding motility functions, presence of fimbriae and flagellae (Donlan et al, 2002). This initial process may be

reversible or irreversible. After attachment, the bacteria grow in number and spread as a monolayer on the surface to form microcolonies and start producing EPS matrix and developing the complex architecture of a mature biofilm (Finkel et al, 2003, Lemon et al, 2008) and become largely irreversible. Single cells detach from the mature biofilm due to shear stress, enzymatic degradation of surface binding proteins or EPS release (Hall-Stoodley et al, 2004) and the dispersed bacteria re-enter the planktonic mode and repeat the biofilm cycle when conditions are favourable (Costerton et al, 1995, Danese et al, 2000).



**Figure 1.11: The biofilm development stages** 1: Individual cells colonise the surface. 2: EPS is produced and attachment becomes irreversible. 3 & 4: biofilm architecture develops and matures. 5: single cells are released from the biofilm in the detachment stage. (Adapted from Wagner et al, 2008)

#### 1.8.4 Biofilm structure

Although each bacterial biofilm is unique there are some general common architectural attributes (Tolker-Nielsen and Molin, 2000). The basic structural unit of the biofilm is the microcolony and microcolonies are separated from each other through ‘interstitial voids’ or water channels, resting on a base film all enmeshed in the matrix. Biofilm is the spatial arrangement of bacterial cell colonies, pores, water channels, EPS and

particulates. The structure of biofilms varies and ranges from simple planar as seen on dental plaques (Wimpenny et al, 2000), to columnar stacks seen mainly in water distribution systems (Keevil and Walker, 1992), to three dimensional complex mushroom shaped structures revealed by confocal scanning laser microscopy and fluorescent particles (Stoodley et al, 1994, De Beer et al, 1994) as seen in medical biofilms.

Medically-relevant biofilms are usually made up of microcolonies of single organisms as against those occurring in nature which are composed of various species of microorganisms (Palmer and White 1997, Stoodley et al, 2002). The matrix forms the immediate environment of cells and is the supporting skeletal structure accounting for nearly 90% of the dry biomass of the biofilm (Allison et al, 2003, Flemming and Wingender, 2010). The matrix EPS is produced by the bacteria and is composed of water and other molecules such as polysaccharides, variety of proteins, glycoproteins, glycolipids, extracellular DNA many of which have a role in cell aggregation, surface adhesion, and biofilm formation (Sutherland et al, 2001, Flemming et al, 2007, Pamp et al, 2007).

### **1.8.5 Regulation of biofilm development**

External factors affecting biofilm growth include the nature of the surface, duration of use of device, flow conditions of the surrounding medium, number and type of organisms, nutrient availability and presence of genes coding for surface adhesion proteins (Donlan et al, 2001, Conway et al, 2004, Stoodley et al, 2002, Hall-Stoodley et al, 2004). In suitable environmental conditions, the structure and composition of the biofilm itself lends the means to stabilise, protect, persist and propagate it. Biofilm-

dwelling organisms are protected against internal and external eradication processes such as desiccation, effect of biocides, antibiotics, ultraviolet radiation, and host immune defences by the physical and chemical nature of the biofilms. EPS plays an integral role in the stability and protection of biofilms and is responsible for attachment, detachment, mechanical strength, antibiotic resistance, biofilm architecture and enzymatic degradation activity (Flemming and Wingender, 2010). EPS produces EPS-degrading enzymes regulated by QS, acts as a nutrient source and an external digestive system (Flemming and Wingender, 2010). EPS also pushes the younger cells up and out for obtaining better nutrients (Xavier and Foster, 2007), suffocating neighbouring non-EPS producers, thereby benefitting the principal biofilm organisms.

The variation in gene expression in biofilm bacteria can range from 1% to 38% of the total genome and is increased when compared with planktonic bacteria (Sauer et al, 2003). In *P. aeruginosa* biofilms, genes up-regulated were involved in motility, attachment, translation, metabolism, transport and regulatory functions (Whiteley et al, 2000). Proteomics studies have revealed significant differences between planktonic and biofilm mode of growth in bacteria (Sauer et al, 2002, Sauer and Camper, 2001, Oosthuizen et al, 2002). Differentially expressed proteins are involved in oxidative damage, production of exopolymeric substances, aerobic and anaerobic metabolism, and membrane transport (Sauer et al, 2002).

Biofilm formation and propagation is also governed by the environmental signals between same species (intra-kingdom signalling), different bacterial species (inter-species communication) and those produced by eukaryotic cells (inter-kingdom communication) (Davies et al, 1998, Hall-Stoodley et al, 2004, Jayaraman et al, 2008).

QS enables bacteria to regulate gene expression according to the density of their local population by producing and releasing signalling molecules. *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia* both release QS signalling molecules (called autoinducers) that contribute to biofilm development (Miller and Bassler, 2001). Chemical factors which are host-derived can also contribute to bacterial biofilm development. Inter-kingdom signalling mediates symbiotic and pathogenic relationships between bacteria and their hosts (Freestone et al, 2008, Pacheco et al, 2009). The hormonal communication between microorganisms and their hosts has been named as ‘microbial endocrinology’ and falls under the umbrella of inter-kingdom signalling (Freestone et al, 2008). Many studies have shown that stress hormones, such as the catecholamines can stimulate bacterial growth and virulence and directly affect biofilm formation.

### **1.9 Microbial Endocrinology**

Microbial endocrinology is a research discipline that interrogates the connection between microbiology, endocrinology and neurophysiology in order to examine and understand the interaction of microorganisms with their host in health and disease states. A fundamental tenet is that “microorganisms carry the molecular machinery for sensing host hormones, which provide environmental cues that trigger growth and enhancement of pathogenic processes” (Lyte, 1993a, Lyte, 2004, Freestone et al, 2008). Lyte and Ernst, 1992 were the first to observe the effect on bacterial growth in presence of stress related catecholamine hormones (Lyte and Ernst, 1992). Catecholamine stress hormones interact with pathogens and this relationship is studied under the purview of microbial endocrinology. The interaction of catecholamines with bacteria and with the ciliated respiratory epithelium is also discussed in this section.

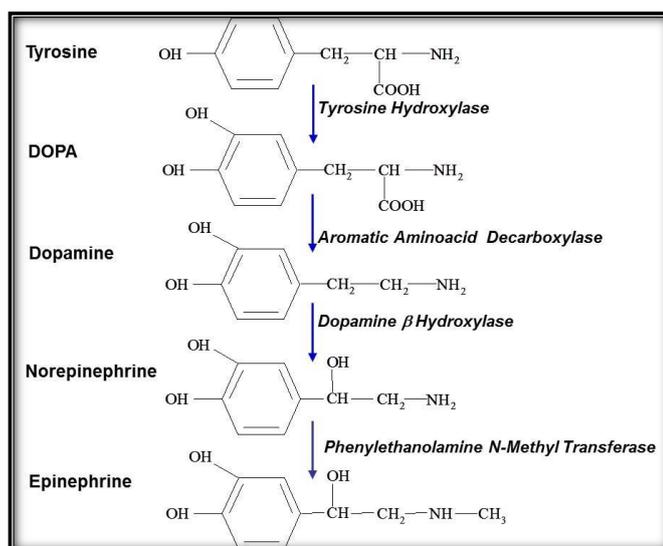
### **1.9.1 Implications of stress**

Stress can be physical or emotional (Reiche et al, 2004) and stimulates the sympathetic nervous system and the hypopituitary-adrenocortical axis to release several adaptive hormones including catecholamines, corticosteroids and adrenocorticotropin.

The sympathomimetic catecholamine hormones adrenaline (epinephrine) and noradrenaline (norepinephrine) are an integral part of the stress response in higher animals and their interplay with other hormones determines the physiologic “fight and flight” stress responses (Freestone et al, 2008a). The correlation between stress and susceptibility to infection is well recognised (Reiche et al, 2004) and stress hormones can also have a direct effect on infectious agents (Lyte et al, 2004, Freestone et al, 2008).

### **1.9.2 Use of catecholamine and related compounds in medical practice**

Catecholamines are adrenergic amines derived from tyrosine characterized by presence of a benzene ring and two adjacent hydroxyl groups with an opposing amine side chain (Figure 1.12). Epinephrine (Epi), norepinephrine (NE), and dopamine (Dop) are the endogenously produced sympathetic-agonists which function both as neurotransmitters and hormones. Other exogenous sympathomimetic medicinal compounds are salbutamol, phenylephrine, isoprenaline and dobutamine among many others. Dobutamine and isoprenaline are used in intensive care settings to regulate heart function and blood pressure (Smythe et al, 1993, Goldstein et al, 2003, [www.bnf.org.uk](http://www.bnf.org.uk)). Salbutamol is widely used as a bronchodilator in acute and chronic respiratory diseases.



**Figure 1.12: Catecholamine structure and biosynthetic pathway:** Catecholamines are effector compounds derived from tyrosine and characterized by a benzene ring with two adjacent hydroxyl groups and an opposing amine side chain (Adapted from Sharaff & Freestone, 2011). Catecholamine synthesis is regulated by enzyme tyrosine hydroxylase and involves cAMP regulated protein kinase activity (Goldstein et al, 2003).

Dopamine is the first catecholamine to be synthesised, acting as the precursor molecule for synthesis of noradrenaline and adrenaline (Sharaff and Freestone, 2011, Freestone et al, 2008). Catecholamines regulate behaviour, cardiovascular function, metabolism and maintain homeostasis during exposure to stressors. Epinephrine and norepinephrine are rapidly secreted after stimulation of the sympathetic system and manifest their effects via specific protein-coupled adrenergic alpha ( $\alpha$ ) and beta ( $\beta$ ) receptors in mammalian cells. The receptors are further divided into subclasses,  $\alpha_1$ ,  $\alpha_2$  and  $\beta_1$ ,  $\beta_2$  and  $\beta_3$  which are variably distributed in various sites in the body. Catecholamines trigger a specific response in the effector organs by interacting with the adrenoreceptors that they express. Their main effects are on the cardiovascular system mediating a variety of physiological responses such as vasodilation and vasoconstriction, heart rate modulation, regulation of lipolysis, and blood clotting (Freddolino et al, 2004). In stress-related health problems, catecholamines are linked to disorders such as hypertension, myocardial infarction and stroke (Lundberg et al, 2005).

Receptors for catecholamine are also present in most immune function cells. Catecholamine and glucocorticoid hormones released during stress impair immune cell function, T-cell proliferation, NK cell activity, neutrophil phagocytosis, release of lysosomal enzymes from neutrophils and stimulate macrophage activity, B-cell antibody production and cytotoxic T-cell function (Reiche et al 2004). Although structurally similar to the catecholamines, dopamine acts via different receptors – D<sub>1</sub> and D<sub>2</sub> receptors (Missale et al, 1998) with different effects depending on the effector organ.

### **1.9.3 Effects of catecholamines on growth and virulence of bacteria**

Catecholamine stress hormones are known to interact with pathogenic organisms. Studies show increase in growth of a number of gut inhabiting microbes, those causing respiratory infection, periodontal disease and skin associated bacteria (Freestone et al, 1999, 2008, Neal et al, 2001, Lyte and Ernst, 1992). *In vitro* studies closely mimicking the *in vivo* conditions show several log fold increase in the growth induction of bacteria such as *P. aeruginosa* (Lyte and Ernst, 1993, Freestone et al, 1999, 2008, 2009, 2012).

Many infectious bacteria utilise siderophores that possess high affinity for iron and scavenge iron to promote growth. However, products such as transferrin (Tf) in blood and Lactoferrin (Lf) in mucosal secretions have a high affinity for iron and reduce the total available iron for bacteria to use (Freestone et al, 2008, Sharaff and Freestone, 2011). Catecholamines form complexes with Tf and Lf weakening their affinity for iron, thus making more iron available for Gram-positive and Gram-negative bacteria that lack the system to obtain this iron otherwise (Freestone et al, 2000, 2002, 2003, 2007a, b, 2008, Lyte et al, 2003, Neal et al, 2001). The study by Sandrini et al showed

that the catecholamine-Tf complex causes loss of a valency of ferric to ferrous, and this in turn is not as easily taken up by Tf or Lf making it more available to the bacteria (Sandrini et al, 2010). Thus, catecholamine-facilitated iron provision from host iron binding proteins to many bacteria is one of the main mechanisms of inducing their growth. In the growth context, catecholamines also induce the production of Norepinephrine-induced autoinducer (NE-AI) which induces bacterial growth to a similar magnitude as the catecholamines (Lyte et al, 1996, Freestone et al, 1999, Lyte and Freestone, 2008).

Besides stimulating bacterial growth, NE also enhances the production of virulence factors. Lyte et al showed that NE increases the production of Shiga toxin by Enterohaemorrhagic *E. coli* O157:H7 (Lyte et al, 1996). Recent studies have shown increased bacterial attachment to host tissues in presence of catecholamines (Freestone et al, 2008, Hegde et al, 2009, Vlisidou et al, 2004, Bansal et al, 2007).

Patients on intensive care often receive inotropic support with catecholamines during their hospital stay (Smythe et al, 1993). Catecholamines accelerate planktonic growth and accelerate biofilm formation by *Staphylococcus epidermidis* on catheter-grade plastics (Lyte et al, 2003).

Studies with *Streptococcus pneumoniae* have shown increased growth but reduced adhesion to host cell surface via iron dependent mechanism (Gonzales et al, 2014). Sandrini et al showed enhanced and increased *Streptococcal* biofilm formation *in vitro* in presence of NE (Sandrini et al, 2014).

Many studies show that in presence of catecholamines, *P. aeruginosa* showed increased growth, virulence and increased biofilm formation on endotracheal tubing (Freestone et al, 2008, 2012). NE increases PA14 growth, virulence factor production, invasion of HCT-8 epithelial cells, and swimming motility in a concentration-dependent manner (Hegde et al, 2009). Li et al made an interesting observation and showed that *P. aeruginosa* growth is increased but the virulence factor production is reduced by supplying iron from transferrin and suggests the presence of a trade-off between the growth induction and virulence reduction (Li et al, 2011).

There is very limited information of the effect of catecholamines on *Bcc* growth or virulence. A study reported interaction between epinephrine and *Burkholderia pseudomallei*, the causative agent of melioidosis. This was the first study to report *in vitro* enhanced bacterial motility, transcription of flagellar genes and flagellin synthesis and also affected genes coding for superoxide dismutase (*sodB*) and the malleobactin receptor (*fntA*) causing resistance to superoxide (Intarak et al, 2014).

#### **1.9.4 Catecholamines in CF and lung transplantation**

CF patients seem to have an alteration in catecholamine metabolism which is reflected in higher plasma dopamine levels (Schöni et al, 1985, 1986). This may be due to variable activity of enzymatic activity to plasma catecholamines. An interesting study in the context of lung transplantation studied alveolar fluid samples collected at bronchoscopy in post lung transplant patients (Dickinson et al, 2015). The procedure was carried out routinely when well or for an acute illness. The analysis showed that catecholamines (norepinephrine and epinephrine) were present in the alveolar fluid. There was a strong correlation between high catecholamine concentrations with

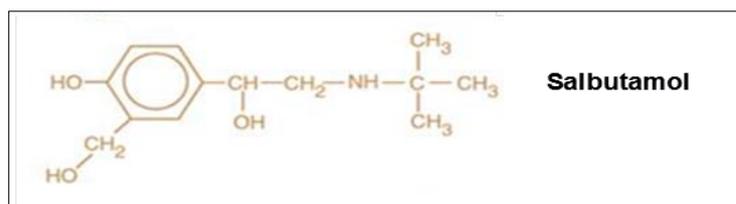
decreased community diversity in the bacterial lung microbiome, a feature that could predispose to pneumonia (Dickinson et al, 2015). The community membership showed that high-catecholamine alveolar fluids were enriched with *P. aeruginosa*. They proposed that a positive feedback loop of inflammation, selective bacterial growth, alveolar inflammation, increased catecholamines and further growth among catecholamine responsive species exists and that relationship is proportional to the catecholamine levels (Dickinson et al, 2015).

### **1.10 Salbutamol, an adrenergic agonist**

Salbutamol is widely used in respiratory diseases as inhalational therapy. Patients with CF use salbutamol for its bronchodilatory effect and to aid airway clearance. The inhaled salbutamol drug easily disperses in the airway fluid (Mehta et al, 2010). Salbutamol is structurally similar to catecholamines (Lemke et al, 2013) and is an adrenergic receptor agonist. It is known to affect the host chemokine responses (Capelli et al, 1993, Otenello et al 1996, Gross et al, 2010), alter ciliary function (Devalia et al, 1992, Izeboud et al, 1999) and interact with bacteria directly and indirectly (Maris et al, 2006, Vandeveldel et al, 2015, Zhang et al, 2011).

#### **1.10.1 Structure and pharmacological preparations of salbutamol**

Despite similarity to the classical catecholamine agonists, salbutamol has a hydroxymethyl group in the meta-position of the aromatic ring, instead of a hydroxyl group (Lemke et al, 2013) (Figure 1.13). This means that the aromatic ring of salbutamol occupies a different space in the  $\beta_2$ -adrenoreceptor and thus induces more selective  $\beta_2$ -receptor stimulation. Its chemical formulation is  $C_{13}H_{21}NO_3$  and it has a molecular weight of 239.31.



**Figure 1.13:** Salbutamol structure (Adapted from Xiaojie et al, 2006). Salbutamol has a hydroxymethyl group in the meta-position of the aromatic ring, instead of a hydroxyl group (Lemke et al, 2013).

Salbutamol is available as oral, intravenous and inhaled (metered dose inhaler, MDI or nebulized) preparation used for medication purposes (<https://www.bnf.org/>). The inhaled preparation is widely used for a variety of respiratory diseases such as asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease and CF. Inhaled preparations are available as salbutamol sulfate delivered as a metered dose aerosolized preparation with HFA (hydrofluoro alkane) or as a ready to use nebulized solution with water, sodium chloride and sulfuric acid (to adjust pH) (<https://www.bnf.org/>).

The nebulized drug is a racemic mixture of R-isomer and S-isomer (Mehta et al, 2010). The R-isomer is responsible for the pharmacological activity while the S-isomer has been associated with potentially causing airway hyper-reactivity and inflammation (Mehta et al, 2010). Salbutamol is commercially available as Ventolin, as 1mg/ml and 2 mg/ml differing only in concentration of salbutamol. I used 1 mg/ml solution for my studies.

The lung is a very attractive target for drug delivery for inhaled medications used in treatment of respiratory conditions such as asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease and CF. The lung drug dosimetry is affected by deposition kinetics and clearance mechanisms in the respiratory tract (Mehta et al, 2010).

Aerosolised drugs contain heterogeneity of aerosol sizes. Majority of particles are larger than 10  $\mu\text{m}$  and get deposited in the oropharyngeal region and do not reach the lung. Only 10-20% of the drug reaches the lower airways and gets distributed peripherally (Newhouse et al, 1978, Newman et al, 1982). Once the drug aerosol has been deposited onto the lung surface, a freely solubilized drug, such as salbutamol, will rapidly diffuse into the epithelial lining fluid and become available for action within 5-10 minutes. Eventually it will get degraded by enzymatic action and finally excreted from the body, but very little drug gets metabolised in the lungs (Ball et al, 1991, Anderson et al, 1994). The action lasts for 4-6 hours before it is finally excreted. Due to its quick onset of action and short duration of action, it is classed as a short acting  $\beta_2$ -agonist.

The total liquid volume available for dissolution in the human lung is approximately 10–30 mL. Lung clearance can be altered in disease (Olsson et al, 2011), but salbutamol is a highly soluble drug and no or only small differences in pharmacokinetics are expected unless the regional deposition is substantially different such as in CF or asthma. A study done by Atabai et al measured the alveolar fluid concentration in patients after therapeutic nebulisation of salbutamol and this study provides reliable data on alveolar fluid concentrations of the drug (Atabai et al, 2002). When given in therapeutic doses of 2.5-5mg nebulised salbutamol in the 6 hours prior to the measurement, median alveolar fluid concentrations of 1,250ng/ml (around  $10^{-6}\text{M}$ ) in patients with hydrostatic pulmonary oedema and slightly lower in those with pulmonary oedema from acute lung injury was noted. Plasma salbutamol levels were much lower, with a median of 5.2ng/ml ( $0.01 \times 10^{-6}\text{M}$ ) in patients with hydrostatic pulmonary oedema and 3.1ng/ml ( $0.01 \times 10^{-6}\text{M}$ ) in patients with pulmonary oedema from acute lung injury. Median level after dose adjustment per milligram of salbutamol was

500ng/ml/mg (Range 156 – 2,000ng/ml/mg) in the hydrostatic pulmonary oedema group and no significant difference in the acute lung injury group (Atabai et al, 2002). For my study, I used a range of concentrations to reflect the therapeutic levels that were likely to be reached in lower airways and in larger airways where more direct deposition after nebulisation was possible.

### **1.10.2 Pharmacological effects of salbutamol**

Salbutamol acts by stimulating the  $\beta_2$ -receptors and the main action is bronchodilatation.  $\beta_2$ -receptors are mainly present on the bronchial smooth muscles and salbutamol stimulation causes bronchial smooth muscle relaxation and bronchodilatation (Goldstein et al, 2003). Once stimulated,  $\beta_2$ -receptors cause formation of ATP to cAMP (Lou et al, 2001) and this begins a cascade of actions ending with inhibition of myelin phosphorylation and lowering the intracellular concentration of calcium ions leading to muscle relaxation and bronchodilatation. cAMP and protein kinase production also affect ciliary function. cAMP also influences inflammatory cells and cytokine release in the airways and also interacts with pathogens.

### **1.10.3 Effects of salbutamol on bacteria**

Salbutamol has been found to reduce inflammatory cytokine production on allergen stimulation (Romberger et al, 2016). Ozugul et al showed that salbutamol exerted protective effects on sepsis and lung injury in a sepsis model of rat (Ozugul et al, 2015). Salbutamol modulates cytokine production and affects the Th-cell priming ability and could be causative for autoimmune disease pathogenesis (Manni et al, 2011). Neutrophil respiratory burst activity (Otenello et al, 1996) and exocytosis (der Poll et al, 1996) were shown to be attenuated by  $\beta_2$ -agonist treatment. Bacterial killing and superoxide

anion release by alveolar macrophages was strongly suppressed by both salbutamol and formoterol (Capelli et al, 1993). These mechanisms will indirectly affect the clearance of organisms.

The racemic mixture of salbutamol attenuates cytokines by attenuating IL-13 thereby reducing the effect of *Mycoplasma pneumoniae* (Gross et al, 2010). Maris et al showed that both salmeterol and salbutamol inhibited the clearance of nontypeable *Haemophilus influenzae*, and the effect is mediated by stimulation of  $\beta_2$ -receptors (Maris et al, 2006). Ipratropium and, to a lesser extent, salbutamol were found to cooperate with antibiotics for bacterial clearance and disassembly of *Pneumococcal* biofilms (Vandeveldel et al, 2015). Some studies show no difference to bacterial growth with salbutamol (Neal et al, 2011).

*P. aeruginosa* interaction with salbutamol is not well documented although there are several studies reviewing the interaction with the longer acting  $\beta_2$ -receptor, salmeterol, which has an overall anti-inflammatory and protective effect in presence of bacteria (Dowling et al, 1997, Kanthakumar et al, 1994, Coraux et al, 2004). Zhang et al showed a dose responsive increase in bacterial growth of *E.coli* and *P. aeruginosa* in air surface fluid on human airway carcinogenic cell line air liquid cultures with addition of salbutamol to culture medium. This growth was related to reduced anti-bacterial products (Zhang et al, 2011). Nothing is known about the interaction of *Bcc* with salbutamol.

#### **1.10.4 Effect of salbutamol on ciliary function**

Salbutamol increases the MCC, which is the first line defence mechanism in healthy individuals (Devalia et al, 1992, Izeboud et al, 1999). However, this effect may vary in diseases such as asthma and CF as tested with other short acting  $\beta_2$ -agonists (Mortensen et al, 1993, 1994). Also larger doses than those used therapeutically may be required to achieve MCC and this effect is immediate and is not seen at 24 hours after inhalation (Bennett et al, 1993). Cleary et al studied the effect of chronic inhalations of nebulized levalbuterol, the R-isomer of salbutamol on MCC. Levalbuterol did not improve MCC in healthy subjects, compared to albuterol or placebo (Cleary et al, 2006). Salbutamol and other  $\beta_2$ -agonists affect alveolar fluid clearance (Berthiaume et al, 1987, Cott et al, 1986, Sakuma, et al 1997, Foster et al, 1976, Bennett et al, 1993).

Several studies in animal and human epithelial cells have conclusively shown salbutamol to increase CBF (Devalia et al, 1992, Fazio et al, 1981, Yanuara et al, 1981, Iboué et al, 2013, Boek et al, 2002, Boon et al, 2016). Likewise, salbutamol has been shown to increase CBF in 20 subjects with chronic bronchitis using a radionuclide scan (Fazio et al, 1981) and in mice model in chronic allergic pulmonary inflammation (Toledo et al, 2011). The (R)-salbutamol enantiomer increased CBF significantly compared to the racemic mixture which only just increased the CBF. The effect on CBF may be mediated by  $\beta_2$ -receptor stimulation and protein kinase pathway (Frohock et al, 2002). Another mechanism of action of salbutamol associated increased CBF was felt to be via the cAMP pathway (Yanuara et al, 1981).

Thus, studies suggest that  $\beta_2$ -receptor agonists such as salbutamol have complex anti-inflammatory actions within the lungs and interact with bacteria.

### **1.11 Rationale for studying interaction of catecholamine, salbutamol and bacteria- *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia* in CF**

At a personal level, as a respiratory paediatrician by background, the rationale for studying infections in CF was pertinent to my field of interest. Chronic colonisation with *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia*, which are the most pathogenic organisms in CF, causes significant morbidity and mortality in CF. Several factors have been known to influence the virulence of these biofilm forming bacteria but the influence of routinely used drugs such as salbutamol is not known and this was one of the questions of my study.

*P. aeruginosa* interaction with salbutamol is not well documented. Zhang et al showed a dose responsive increase in bacterial growth of *E.coli* and *P. aeruginosa* in air surface fluid on human airway carcinogenic cell line air liquid cultures with addition of salbutamol to culture medium. This growth was related to reduced anti-bacterial products (Zhang et al, 2011). Nothing is known about the interaction of *Bcc* with salbutamol.

During my early years of training, I was also introduced to the field of medical endocrinology through previous research involvement. The role of stress in infection is being elucidated and bacteria are catecholamine responsive. In patients with CF there are high levels of catecholamines that are naturally produced in the body and those used as medications for low blood pressure on intensive care units for post-transplantation patients. It is possible that when CF patients are stressed as happens with infective exacerbations, the usually quiescent colonies of *Pseudomonas* and *Burkholderia* flare up causing more inflammation and further decline in lung function. I decided to explore

the question of whether there was any effect of catecholamines on these bacteria in CF as another main aspect of my study.

Patients with CF have an alteration in catecholamine metabolism which is reflected in higher plasma dopamine and slightly elevated NE levels (Schöni et al, 1985, 1986). There may also be a suggestion of correlation of CF with the severity of the disease and the extent of lung involvement, as assessed by chest radiographic scores (Schöni et al, 1986). The adrenal glands of patients with CF show hyperplasia and Bongiovanni et al observed increased catecholamine levels particularly epinephrine in urine of patients with CF at autopsy (Bongiovanni et al, 1961) as did Barbero and Braddock (1967). The quantities of cortisol and 11-deoxycortisol in adrenal glands of patients with CF appear to be higher than found at post-mortem when other diseases were present (Bongiovanni et al, 1961). The exact implication of the higher catecholamine levels in CF is not known and it may be that they are responsible for an autonomic dysfunction in CF or reduced  $\beta_2$ -adrenergic responses (Gallant et al, 1981). *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia* are particularly associated with CF patients causing chronic infection and biofilm formation and affecting the outcome of these patients, and *P. aeruginosa* has been shown to be highly catecholamine responsive (Freestone et al, 2012).

Lung transplantation is an accepted treatment option for children with end stage CF lung disease but post-transplant survival is not good and although this is multifactorial, infection remains a major factor for this (Burch and Aurora, 2004). Pulmonary infection with *B. cenocepacia* is associated with poor clinical outcome after lung transplantation in CF (LiPuma et al, 2001) and high mortality is reported after infection with *B. cenocepacia* (DeSoyza et al, 2010). However, these patients also spend time in intensive

care (Fuehner et al, 2012) where they are exposed to high levels of endogenous stress hormones and additionally to exogenously administered catecholamines that are used as inotropes.

Bacteria are responsive to catecholamines as shown in several studies from the field of microbial endocrinology (Freestone et al, 2008, Sandrini et al, 2015) and exposure to these drugs can increase both growth and biofilm formation of pathogenic microorganisms. Clinically, it is observed that during times of stress when blood catecholamine levels are elevated, human beings are more susceptible to infections (Reiche et al, 2004). Salbutamol is a structural analogue of catecholamine and is known to interact with bacteria. It is widely used in the setting of CF and post lung transplant to aid airway clearance. It is likely that in CF transplanted, interactions can occur between the freely available catecholamines and drugs such as salbutamol and the common CF pathogens, *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia*, increasing their growth, virulence and biofilm formation and affecting the outcomes of these patients.

## 1.12 Aims and Objectives

The overall hypothesis was to determine if commonly used drugs such as catecholamines and salbutamol affect the growth and virulence of airway pathogens such as *B. cenocepacia* and *P. aeruginosa* in patients with CF.

The specific aims of the study were to:

1. To evaluate whether stress hormones affect the growth and biofilm formation of *B. cenocepacia* species.
2. To explore the role of iron in *B. cenocepacia* growth.
3. To evaluate whether salbutamol affects the growth and biofilm formation of *B. cenocepacia*.
4. To evaluate whether salbutamol affects the growth and biofilm formation of *P. aeruginosa*.
5. To assess the interaction of *B. cenocepacia* with the human airway epithelium in air liquid interface cultures from healthy individuals and CF patients.
6. To assess if catecholamines affected the interaction of *B. cenocepacia* with the human airway epithelium in air liquid interface cultures from healthy individuals and CF patients.
7. To assess if salbutamol affected the interaction of *B. cenocepacia* and *P. aeruginosa* with the human airway epithelium in air liquid interface cultures from healthy individuals and CF patients.

A variety of in vitro and ex vivo experiments were carried out to study the specific aims of the study and are detailed in various chapters.

# **Chapter Two**

## **Materials and Methods**

## 2.1 Summary

Experiments were conducted *in vitro* and *ex vivo*, using air liquid interface cultures of human ciliated airway epithelial cells, to study the effects of various catecholamines such as dopamine, epinephrine and norepinephrine and a respiratory sympathomimetic medication, salbutamol, on the growth, attachment and biofilm formation of *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia* commonly seen in post transplantation CF patients.

The *in vitro* experiments were conducted using clinical *P. aeruginosa* and clinical and reference *B. cenocepacia* with and without the presence of supplemental catecholamines, salbutamol and iron (Fe) used as positive control. The growth and attachment assays were carried out followed by assessment of biofilm analysis. To give a clinical context, medical grade plastic from endotracheal tubes was used for the biofilm assessment.

Alongside the *in vitro* analyses, to enhance the clinical relevance, I performed *ex vivo* studies using air liquid interface (ALI) cultures of human nasal airway epithelial cells from healthy individuals and bronchial epithelial cells from paediatric CF patients following lung transplantation at time of surveillance bronchoscopy done at Great Ormond Street Hospital for Children, London. The experiments performed were aimed at obtaining information about the early effect of infection and effect of drugs on bacteria on normal and CF host cell epithelial cultures over short time courses (five hours) and various measurements were made. Further advanced microscopy was used to obtain structural information about the early biofilm formation, if any, on the human epithelium.

## 2.2 Materials

### 2.2.1 Bacterial Strains (Table 2.1)

Bacterial Strain	Type	Reference	Obtained from
<i>Pseudomonas aeruginosa</i>	Clinical isolate	Clinical isolate	Patient with pneumonia
<i>Burkholderia cenocepacia</i> <i>genomovar IIIA cblA</i> <i>positive</i>	Clinical strain	H60931240	Health Protection Agency, UK
<i>Burkholderia cenocepacia</i> <i>reference strain</i>	Reference strain	LMG 18863	Health Protection Agency, UK

### 2.2.2 Culture preservation

Frozen stock cultures were made from subculture plates and preserved at -80°C in cryoprotectant medium [25 % (w/v) sterile glycerol, 75 % (w/v) Luria broth (LB)] until required. Aliquots were thawed and cultured on plates, once every 24 hours for three days before use in the experiments to check the validity of the bacteria. Bacterial strains required for routine work were maintained through weekly re-plating the stock cultures on to Tryptone soya agar (TSA) plates.

For all growth related experiments, bacteria were incubated overnight at 37°C with shaking at 180 rpm by inoculating 5ml of Tryptone soya broth (TSB) or LB with 50µL of liquid inoculums or few colonies from agar plates. This culture was used and number of viable bacteria was determined by colony counting on TSA or LB plates for each experiment.

### 2.2.3 Neurochemical preparation

Catecholamines were prepared shortly before use as a 5mM stock solution in deionised

nano pure water, and then filtered through a 0.2µm pore size syringe unit filter and stored in the dark until used at -80° Celsius.

- L(-)-Norepinephrine-(+)-bitartrate salt A9512 (NE), Sigma-Aldrich, UK
- Dopamine hydrochloride H8502 (Dop), Sigma-Aldrich, UK
- Epinephrine hydrochloride E4642 (Epi), Sigma-Aldrich, UK

#### **2.2.4 Salbutamol**

Salbutamol was used in the original chemical form to establish the methods of the *in vitro* experiments, but to make the results of my study more clinically relevant, the commercially available form, Ventolin nebules; GlaxoSmithKline UK, bought from local hospital pharmacy was used.

- Salbutamol, S8260, 25 mg, Sigma-Aldrich, UK
- Salbutamol sulphate, Ventolin nebules, 1mg/ml, GlaxoSmithKline, UK

They were available as nebules containing 2.5ml of a sterile 0.1% or 0.2% w/v solution of salbutamol (as salbutamol sulphate BP) in normal saline. All salbutamol-related experiments were performed using concentrations ranging from 0.01µg/ml to 100µg/ml. The salbutamol concentrations used were derived from data studying lung alveolar fluid after inhalation of therapeutic concentrations of this drug (Atabai et al, 2002) which reported median level as 1,250 ng/ml (1.25µg/ml of salbutamol). I used a range of concentrations above and below these levels as it is likely that concentration in the airways, particularly the major airways may be higher and those in diseased areas not adequately ventilated, may be much lower.

### 2.2.5 Culture Media

Most chemicals unless specified further in the report were bought from Sigma-Aldrich Ltd, UK, tissue culture media and stains from Invitrogen, UK and Sigma-Aldrich Ltd, UK and bacterial growth media from Oxoid Ltd, UK. All routine laboratory reagents and chemicals were purchased from Sigma-Aldrich, Poole, UK unless specified.

Media used in the study:

- **Luria Broth (LB)** - 1% (w/v) Tryptone, 0.5% (w/v) yeast extract, & 0.5% (w/v) NaCl, adjusted to pH 7.0 with 1M NaOH
- **Luria Agar (LA)** - LB solidified with 1.5% (w/v) agar
- **Tryptone Soya Broth (TSB)** - 30g/L
- **Tryptone Soya Agar (TSA)** - TSB solidified with 1.5% (w/v) agar
- **Standard American Petroleum Institute (SAPI) medium** - 2.7mM glucose, 6.25mM ammonium nitrate, 1.84mM  $\text{KH}_2\text{PO}_4$ , 3.35mM KCl, 1.01mM  $\text{MgSO}_4$ , adjusted to pH 7.5 with NaOH or KOH
- **Serum-SAPI** - 30% (v/v) Bovine serum in 70% (v/v) SAPI medium
- **Dulbecco Modified Eagles Medium (DMEM)** - DMEM (D596, Sigma, Poole, UK)
- **M9 Media**- 5x M9 salts ( $\text{Na}_2\text{HPO}_4 \cdot 7\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ,  $\text{KH}_2\text{PO}_4$ , NaCl,  $\text{NH}_4\text{Cl}$ ), 1M  $\text{MgSO}_4$ , 1M  $\text{CaCl}_2$ , 0.4% glucose
- **SAPI-Tris medium**- SAPI supplemented with 100mM Tris-HCl pH 7.5 (Freestone et al, 2001)

Culture media were prepared in deionised nano pure water, autoclaved at 121°C for 15 minutes and stored in sterile conditions at room temperature until used. Except serum,

all the other solutions were made up to 1 litre using distilled sterile water. Agar plates for bacteria culture were prepared by melting the solid media followed by cooling to 50°C and poured into sterile 90mm plastic Petri dishes and surface dried before use.

### 2.2.6 Stains and Dyes

- Crystal Violet biofilm stain, BDH Chemicals, UK
- FilmTracer™ LIVE/DEAD® Biofilm Viability Kit (Catalog no. L10316), Invitrogen™ Molecular Probes, Inc, Fisher Scientific, Loughborough, UK.
- SYPRO Ruby Biofilm Matrix stain (Catalog no. F10318), Invitrogen™ Molecular Probes, Inc, Fisher Scientific, Loughborough, UK.

### 2.2.7 Buffers and Solutions

- 1.0% Crystal violet
- 95% ,100% Ethanol
- **Phosphate buffered solution** (PBS) - 0.14M NaCl, 27mM KCl, 8.5mM Na<sub>2</sub>HPO<sub>4</sub>, 18mM KH<sub>2</sub>PO<sub>4</sub>, pH 7.4
- **Ferric nitrate (Fe)**, 10 µM preparation

### 2.2.8 Proteins

- **Human lactoferrin** ( partially saturated) (L-3309), Sigma-Aldrich
- **Peroxidase conjugated ChromPure human lactoferrin** (Cat.no 009-030-050), Jackson ImmunoResearch laboratories, Suffolk, UK
- **Anti-human lactoferrin made in rabbit** (primary antibody) (L-3262), Sigma, UK

- **Anti-rabbit IgG peroxidase conjugate made in goat** (secondary antibody) (A0545), Sigma, UK

### 2.2.9 Radiolabelled Iron [<sup>55</sup>Fe] Lactoferrin preparation

- **Citrate:** 0.8M Sodium citrate titrated to pH7.5 with 1M Citric acid
- **Iron-citrate mix (Fe-c):** 0.5ml of <sup>55</sup>FeCl<sub>3</sub> (500μCi), 3μl of 10mg/ml FeCl<sub>3</sub> (filter sterilised), 50μL 0.8M citrate, pH7.5
- **Lactoferrin labelling mixture:** 30μl 1M Tris-HCl pH 8.0, 55μl Iron-citrate mix made up to 210μL with dH<sub>2</sub>O, 40μL Apo-LF (sigma)

### 2.2.10 Western blocking solutions

- **Tris- Buffered Saline (TBS):** 150mM NaCl, 10mM Tris-HCl at pH 7.5
- **TBS-T: Mixture of TBS and Polysorbate 20 (also known as Tween 20),** 5ml of Tween-20 brought up to 1 litre with TBS
- **Western blot blocking buffer:** 5% (w/v) Bovine Serum Albumin protein (BSA) and TBS-T

### 2.2.11 Culture Plates

12-well, 24-well and 96-micro-titre plates with and without lids (Nunc, Thermo Fisher, UK) were used for the in vitro experiments unless specified otherwise.

## **2.3 Methods for *in vitro* experiments**

### **2.3.1 Bacterial overnight cultures**

Bacterial cultures for experiments, unless specified otherwise, were grown in TSB or LB overnight at 37°C with shaking at 180 rpm in an incubator by inoculating 5ml of TSB or LB with 50µL of liquid inoculums or few colonies from agar plates.

### **2.3.2 Plating**

LA plates were used to culture *P. aeruginosa*, while TSA plates were used to plate out *B. cenocepacia* strains.

### **2.3.3 Bacterial growth assays**

Bacterial overnight cultures grown in LB were serially diluted in PBS to around  $10^{-5}$  to  $10^{-8}$ -fold into Serum-SAPI; the initial inoculum size was around 50-100 colony forming units per ml (CFU/ml)/ml. These low initial numbers of bacteria are intended to mimic the likely infectious doses occurring *in vivo* (Freestone et al, 1999, 2008). Aliquots of 1ml of inoculate was added to 24 well plates. Bacteria in each well were supplemented with Dop, Epi and NE at 5, 10 50µM final concentrations. Serum-SAPI without catecholamine supplementation acted as a negative control and 10µM Fe was added as positive control. Cultures were incubated statically at 37°C with 5% CO<sub>2</sub> in a humidified incubator for up to 24 hours. Cultures were mixed well after incubation and aliquots were removed and serially diluted using PBS from  $10^{-7}$  to  $10^{-6}$  in 96-well microtitre plates. Three 10µl aliquots were plated on TSA plates and incubated at 37°C. Each assay was carried out in at least duplicate and all sets of experiments were repeated on at least four different occasions. The results presented are of one representative experiment. The bacterial cells were counted and viable bacterial count

was expressed as CFU/ml. The CFU/ml was determined by the equation  $y \times 10^d \times 10$ , where  $y$  is the average colony count in 10 $\mu$ l and  $d$  is the dilution factor. The precise values of initial inoculum were determined by a similar method. The experiments were repeated using salbutamol in concentrations of 0.01, 0.1, 0.375, 1.25, 5 and 10 $\mu$ g/ml.

#### **2.3.4 Bacterial growth kinetics time course analysis**

Overnight cultures grown in TSB were diluted 1:100 with Serum-SAPI medium. The catecholamines, 100 $\mu$ M Dop, Epi and NE were added along with positive and negative controls as described above. 200 $\mu$ L of culture media was added in triplicate to a flat-bottom 96 well plate, incubated statically at 37°C. These were placed in a Varioskan multimode microplate spectrophotometer reader (Thermo Scientific, UK) which was set to shaking mode (background, on for 14.57 seconds, off 3 seconds, speed 420, diameter 1mm). Growth was measured over 24 hours at an absorbance or optical density of 595nm (denoted as OD<sub>595</sub>). This time course of growth was done in triplicate on at least three different occasions. The experiments were repeated using salbutamol in concentrations of 0.01, 0.1, 0.375, 1.25, 5 and 10 $\mu$ g/ml.

#### **2.3.5 Bacterial microtitre attachment assay**

Bacterial attachment was investigated by measuring attachment to polystyrene plastic 96 well microtitre plates according to the method of O'Toole et al, 1999 and Stepanovic et al, 2007. This method has also been used in *Burkholderia* experiments by Conway et al, 2002. The test bacteria were grown overnight in LB or TSB and diluted using Serum-SAPI to an optical density of 0.1 at 595 nm (OD<sub>595</sub>~0.1) and supplemented with different concentrations of catecholamine inotropes (Dop, Epi, NE), Fe as positive control and maintaining negative control using Serum-SAPI alone. Aliquots of 200 $\mu$ L

of each culture were added to a 96 well flat bottomed plate and incubated statically at 37°C, 5% CO<sub>2</sub> for 24 and 48 hours. After incubation, non-adherent bacteria were removed and planktonic cell levels measured by recording the optical density at 595 nm before the removal of the medium. The adhered bacteria were gently washed with 200µl PBS and air dried for 30 minutes. 125µL of 0.1% crystal violet stain was added and the plates were incubated at room temperature for 15 minutes. The stain was then removed by washing the wells thrice with water or PBS and left facedown to dry. The adherent crystal violet stain eluted with 200µl of 95% ethanol and optical density measured at 595 nm on a microplate reader (Bio-Rad, UK). The correction for background staining was made by subtracting the value for crystal violet bound to un-inoculated media controls (O'Toole et al, 1999, Stepanovic et al, 2007). The experiments were repeated using salbutamol at concentrations of 0.01, 0.1, 0.375, 1.25, 5, 10 µg/ml.

### **2.3.6 Fluorescence microscopy analysis**

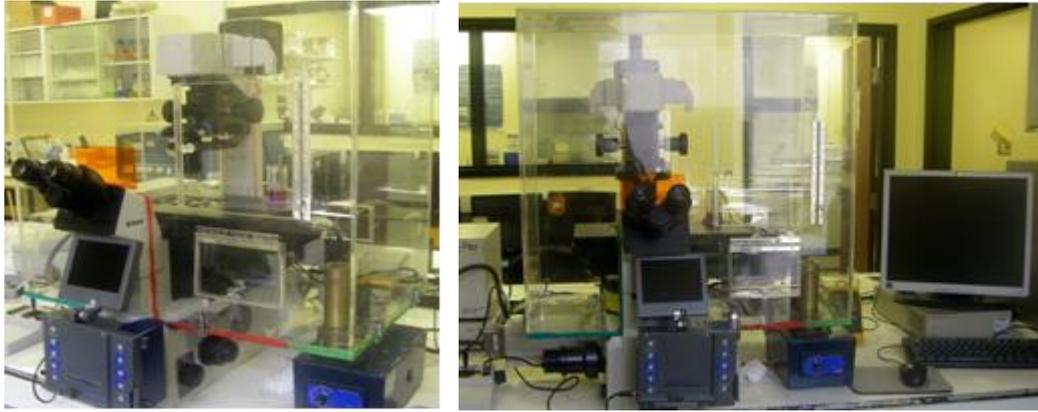
Bacteria were grown overnight in LB, and where appropriate diluted into 1:100 in LB or serum-SAPI and catecholamines were added. Positive and negative controls were maintained as before. 150 µl volumes of the cultures were added to a 96 well polystyrene microtitre flat bottom plate (Corning Costar, Cat. No. 450653), and incubated statically at 37°C for up to 48 hours. After incubation the planktonic bacteria were removed and the adherent cultures were stained with FilmTracer™ LIVE/DEAD Biofilm Viability kit or with SYPRO ruby biofilm matrix stain according to the manufacturer's protocol. The stain was washed off with 4%w/v Para formaldehyde. Stained wells were observed under NIKON Ti inverted fluorescence microscope at 40x objective at 480 excitation and 500 nm emission spectra (LIVE/DEAD stain) and 450 excitation and 610 emission spectra (matrix stain) using fluorescein isothiocyanate

(FITC) and tetramethylrhodamine isothiocyanate (TRITC) filters. The resulting TIFF image files were analysed using Image-J software.

A Nikon Eclipse Ti 2000 inverted microscope (Figure 2.1) connected to Nikon's Original imaging software, NIS-Elements captured the images of the 96 well plates under fluorescence and phase contrast modes. NIS-Elements provides an integrated control of the microscope, cameras, components and peripherals of the microscope and allows the programming of automated imaging sequences. Scanned images of the microscopic fields of the wells were merged using the Nikon NIS-Elements software.

The image analysis programme, Image-J analysed the merged images to quantify the area coverage of fluorescent emission of the attached bacteria. The integrated density or mean grey value of biofilm coverage of each well was measured using Image J functions. "Integrated Density" is defined as the sum of grey value pixel within an image. Total image fluorescent intensities per bottom surface of the wells was measured as the sum of the integrated densities of a selection, minus the background (Ma and Bryers et al, 2010, Burgess et al, 2010).

Integrated density readings (quantification of light emitted) of the green fluorescent (biofilm stain) or red fluorescent (SYPRO Ruby) images was measured and plotted to quantify biofilm formation to study the differences in biofilm formation with and without the catecholamines.



**Figure 2.1:** Nikon Eclipse TE 2000 inverted fluorescent microscope setup. This microscope was used for microtitre plate biofilm formation capture and analysis.

### **2.3.7 Bacterial cell-cell association (aggregation)**

*B. cenocepacia* or *P. aeruginosa* overnight cultures grown in LB were serially diluted to around  $10^{-5}$  to  $10^{-8}$ -fold in Serum-SAPI to given an initial inoculum size of around 50-100 CFU/ml. Aliquots of 1ml of inoculate was added to 24 well plates. Bacteria in each well were supplemented with Dop, Epi and NE at 5, 10 and 50  $\mu\text{M}$  final concentrations. Serum-SAPI without catecholamine supplementation acted as a negative control and 100 $\mu\text{M}$  Fe was added as positive control. Cultures were incubated statically at 37°C with 5%  $\text{CO}_2$  in a humidified incubator for 24 hours. Clumping of cells, which represents bacterial cell aggregation was identified on the bottom of the wells and was digitally photographed at x100. The experiments were repeated using salbutamol in various concentrations – 0.01, 0.1, 0.375, 1.25, 5, 10  $\mu\text{g/ml}$ .

### **2.3.8 Scanning electron microscopy of bacterial attachment to clinical plastics**

The Portex endotracheal tubes (Smith's Medical, USA) made of medical grade plastic are routinely used in most intensive care units for intubation to provide ventilatory support. A 5mm diameter Portex endotracheal tube (Ref: PO100/166/050) was used in this experiment to assess if *P. aeruginosa* or *B. cenocepacia* strains attached to this

medical grade material, and if this attachment was enhanced in the presence of catecholamines or salbutamol.

To ensure similarity in growth rates between control and catecholamine or salbutamol-treated cultures, a higher bacterial inoculum of  $10^5$  CFU/ml was added to serum-SAPI medium with the Dop, Epi and NE additions as for growth assays (5-50 $\mu$ M) and for salbutamol, the concentrations 0.01, 0.1, 0.375, 1.25, 5, 10 $\mu$ g/ml. The bacteria were then incubated at 37°C in a 5% CO<sub>2</sub> humidified incubator for up to 48 hours in a 24 well plate along with 5x5 mm sections were cut out from the endotracheal tube (ET). After incubation, ET tube sections were transferred using sterile forceps into another 24 well plate and then gently washed three times in 2 ml PBS to remove any non-attached bacteria and then once with 2 ml of 0.1M sodium phosphate buffer (pH 7.2), to remove residual serum protein which would give artefacts on scanning electron microscopy (SEM) micrographs. Biofilms on the ET sections were fixed with cold 2.5% glutaraldehyde followed by dehydration in a graded series of ethanol to 100% and finally infiltration with hexamethyldisilazane and air drying. The dry endotracheal tube sections were each mounted onto aluminium stubs, cool sputter coated with gold and visualised by scanning electron microscopy using a Hitachi S3000H scanning electron microscope (performed by Dr. Stefan Hyman, School of Biological Sciences, University of Leicester).

### **2.3.9 Lactoferrin analyses**

Bacterial overnight culture cell densities were measured with a spectrophotometer at OD<sub>595</sub> nm and normalised to an OD<sub>595</sub> of 1.0. Cultures were centrifuged at 10,000 revolutions per minute (rpm) for 10 minutes and the supernatant was discarded. The

pellet was washed twice in 50mM Tris-SAPI (pH 7.5) and resuspended in 1ml of 50mM Tris-SAPI pH 7.5 and incubated statically for 30 minutes at 37°C 5% CO<sub>2</sub> allowing the cells to adjust to the new medium. Aliquots of 10µg/µl of lactoferrin (Lf) were then added to the cultures which were incubated statically at 37°C 5% CO<sub>2</sub> for 1 hour. The control and Lf-treated cultures then underwent 2 fold dilutions ‘dotted’ in 10µl aliquots onto nitrocellulose membrane. Once dry the membrane was blocked overnight in blocking buffer at 4°C on a rocking platform set at 20 rpm. The blotted membranes were washed thrice in TBS-T for 10 minutes each on a rocker at 70 rpm. The nitrocellulose was exposed to 1:10000 dilution of anti-human lactoferrin (primary antibody) for 2 hours on a rocker set at 25 rpm, ensuring that the membrane was fully covered by the antibody solution. After the incubation, the nitrocellulose was washed thrice in TBS-T on a rocker at 70 rpm. The membrane was exposed to the secondary antibody at 1:30,000 for 1 hour at 25 rpm, ensuring that the membrane was fully covered by the antibody. The membrane was washed 3 times with TBS-T for 10 minutes each followed by another wash for 10 minutes with TBS on a rocker at 70 rpm until developing. Detection of antibody cross-reactivity using enhanced chemiluminescence and autoradiography on X-ray film was done (Freestone et al, 2000, 2003).

### **2.3.10 *B. cenocepacia* Lactoferrin iron uptake analysis**

#### **2.3.10.1 <sup>55</sup>Fe labelling of lactoferrin**

<sup>55</sup>Fe Lactoferrin (<sup>55</sup>Fe-Lf) was prepared as described by (Freestone et al, 2000). Here 2mg of Apo-lactoferrin (Apo-Lf) was incubated at 37°C for 15 hours with labelling mixture containing 25 µCi of <sup>55</sup>FeCl<sub>3</sub> in a reaction mixture containing a total of 1.5µg of Fe per mg of Lf protein, using 2mM sodium citrate acting as the iron donor. Any <sup>55</sup>Fe

that did not incorporate with Lf was separated using spin column chromatography (Micro Bio-spin 6 columns, BIO-RAD, UK, 732-6221).

### **2.3.10.2 Bacterial <sup>55</sup>Fe Lactoferrin uptake analysis**

*B. cenocepacia* reference and clinical overnight cultures were diluted to around 50-100 CFU/ml into Serum-SAPI and supplemented with 50µM NE and 5µl/ml of <sup>55</sup>Fe-Lf (200,000 cpm radioactivity) and statically incubated at 37°C, in a humidified 5% CO<sub>2</sub> incubator for 24 hours. Bacterial cells were then centrifuged at 10,000 rpm for 10 minutes and the pellet was washed once in PBS followed by re-centrifuging at 10,000rpm for a further 10 minutes. *B. cenocepacia* bacterial samples were resuspended with 100µl PBS, and transferred into 4 ml scintillation tubes to which 2ml of Optiphase Safe scintillation fluid (Canberra-Packard, UK) was then added. The tubes were left overnight, enabling cell lysis, and <sup>55</sup>Fe incorporation was measured on a LKB WAKKAC 1219 Rackbeta liquid scintillation counter set on a tritium counting channel.

### **2.3.11 *B. cenocepacia* <sup>3</sup>H-NE uptake analysis**

Overnight *B. cenocepacia* clinical and reference cultures were diluted to around 50-100 CFU/ml in Serum-SAPI and supplemented with 50µM NE or 100µM Fe and 1µCi of <sup>3</sup>H-NE; cultures were statically incubated at 37°C with 5% CO<sub>2</sub> for 24 hours. Bacterial cells then further processed as described for the <sup>55</sup>Fe uptake assays in section 2.3.10.

## **2.4 Human airway epithelial cell-bacterial interactions**

Air liquid interface (ALI) cultures were prepared from respiratory epithelia taken from healthy donors and CF patients to assess the effects of exposure of bacteria to the respiratory epithelium, basal cells and ciliated epithelium, in the presence of

catecholamines and salbutamol. Nasal healthy and nasal and bronchial epithelial cells from CF transplanted individuals were obtained by ciliary brushings. The epithelial cells were cultured to develop into ciliated ALI cultures.

#### **2.4.1 Nasal and Bronchial ciliary brushing**

Nasal ciliary brushings were collected from healthy controls (n=10) who were recruited from staff and students affiliated to the University of Leicester. Normal subjects were non-smokers who had no history of respiratory disease or respiratory infection for at least 6 weeks prior to the time of the brushing. The study protocol was approved by the Leicestershire and Rutland Regional Ethics Committee (Appendix 3) and written informed consent was obtained from all subjects using the consent form included in Appendix 1.

The CF epithelium was collected from the nasal and bronchoscopy samples of lung transplantation patients who attended Great Ormond Street Hospital for Children (GOSH), (London, United Kingdom) for their clinical care. Surveillance bronchoscopy is performed at 1 week and 1, 3, 6 and 12 months post-lung transplantation, as part of the standard treatment protocol. Bronchoscopy may be performed on clinical grounds in between times and after the first year after transplantation.

Over a two year period (2009-2011), samples from 10 CF individuals (<18 years age) with lung-transplantation were obtained at a time when they were free from respiratory infections requiring rescue use of antimicrobials for at least 6 weeks prior to the sample

being taken. Considerable time was spent in travelling to London and I was involved in consenting, collecting and processing these samples. Epithelial nasal brushings were also taken by me using the method described below. The bronchial brushings were collected by the lung transplant consultant from the native bronchus, 2-3 cms proximal to the transplant airway anastomosis line. The study collection protocol was approved by the Institute of Child Health and Great Ormond Street Hospital Research Ethics Committee (Appendix 3). Participating children and young persons provided assent and written informed consent was also obtained from parents (Appendix 2).

All individuals, healthy and post transplanted CF patients, had been free from respiratory infections requiring rescue use of antimicrobials for at least 6 weeks prior to the sample being taken.

The bronchial epithelial samples were from post lung transplant CF patients (n=10) and done at the time of routine surveillance flexible bronchoscopy at Great Ormond Street Hospital. Local ethics was sought and approved. Informed consent was obtained from all subjects (Appendix 2). The study protocol was approved by the Leicestershire and Rutland Regional Ethics Committee (Appendix 3).

Brushings were done using a 2mm nylon cytology brush rubbed against the epithelium (nasal or bronchial) in a back and forth direction. Epithelial cell strips obtained were then dislodged by agitating in 2ml of 20mM HEPES buffered medium 199 (pH 7.4, containing penicillin (100 IU/ml), streptomycin (100 µg/ml) and fungizone (2.5 µg/ml)]. The sample was kept in the fridge overnight allowing time for the antibiotics and

fungizone to work and clear any potential deep cellular infections and used for preparation of ALI cultures.

#### **2.4.2 Culture of human epithelial airway cells**

Various reagents and collagen coated plates were required as detailed below.

##### **2.4.2.1 Collagen coated plates**

For cell culture work, PureCol solution of collagen was prepared as a 1% w/v solution in PBS to cover the surface of plates, flasks, glass-slides and wells used in airway epithelial cell cultures and experiments. After incubating for 5 hours at room temperature, they were washed with nano pure water, air dried and stored at room temperature for later use.

##### **2.4.2.2 Reagents and media used**

The details of the reagents used for the respiratory cell cultures are given in Table 2.2

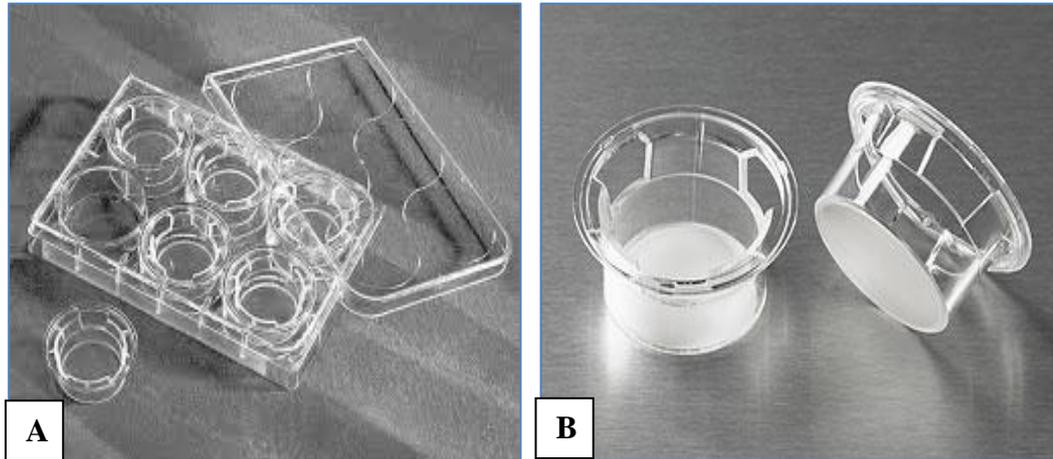
**Table 2.2: List of reagents and media used for the epithelial cell cultures**

<b>Reagents</b>	<b>Source/Catalogue number/info.</b>
Hepes buffered medium 199	Invitrogen, UK, 21180-021
PureCol solution (collagen)	Nunclon, Holland, 5409
Bronchial epithelial cell base medium (BEBM)	Lonza, Switzerland, CC-3171
Trypsin/EDTA	Sigma, UK, T3924

Basal epithelial growth medium (BEGM) Single Quots contains: Bovine pituitary extract (BPE) Insulin, bovine Hydrocortisone (HC); Gentamicin Sulfate and Amphotericin-B (GA-1000) Retinoic Acid Transferrin Tri Iodothyronine (T3) Epinephrine Epidermal growth factor, human recombinant (hEGF)	Lonza, Switzerland,T3924 CC-4009 CC-4021 CC-4031 CC-4081 CC-4085 CC-4205 CC-4211 CC-4221 CC-4230
Nunc 8-well tissue culture chambers	Thermo Fisher, UK, 177402
T80 Flasks	Sigma, UK, 156499
Nunc 12-well plates	Thermo Fisher, UK, 150628

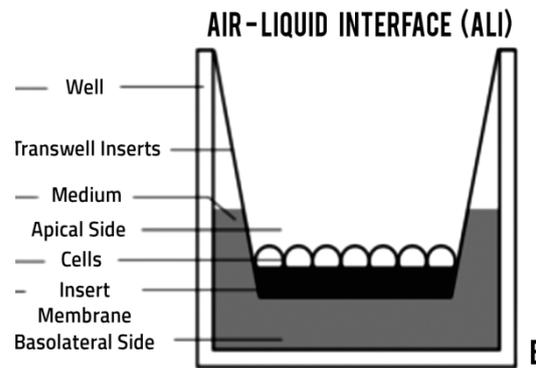
#### 2.4.2.3 Preparation of air liquid interface (ALI) culture

An adaptation of a previously described method was used to grow respiratory basal cells (Gray et al, 1996). The contents of the nasal brush biopsy were grown to 90-100% confluence in a well of a collagen coated 12 well plate with 1ml of basal epithelial growth medium (BEGM) containing antimicrobials at 37°C. The cells were then washed with Trypsin/EDTA solution, recovered, centrifuged, and pellet re-suspended in BEGM. The cell suspension was then added to a T80 collagen-coated flask containing 14ml BEGM till they were 90-100% confluent. Cells were recovered with the same process and the pellet re-suspended in 1.8ml BEGM. The basal cell suspension was used for air liquid interface cultures. The suspension was divided into four to six collagen-coated transwell inserts (0.4 µm pore size, 1.2 cm<sup>2</sup> diameter) of a 12-well plate with 1ml BEGM on the basolateral side (Figure 2.2).



**Figure 2.2:** Picture of a well of a (A) 12 well plate with transwells and of (B) The transwell, used for ALI culture. The transwell sits in the well and has a basal permeable polyester transmembrane. The transwell inserts are used by first adding medium to the multiwell plate, followed by adding the transwell inserts, and lastly adding the medium and cells to the inside compartment. The transmembrane allows cell adhesion and the pores allow the nutrients to percolate to the cells. The medium level should be checked periodically and fresh medium added as required. Transwell inserts have three openings for standard pipet tips to allow samples to be added or removed from the lower compartment.

Until they reached confluence, the epithelial cells were fed with BEGM every other day by replacing medium on the apical and basal surfaces (300 $\mu$ l and 850 $\mu$ l respectively). When the basal cells became confluent the medium was removed from the apical surface, exposing the cells to air and the medium was also removed from the basolateral well and replaced with 700 $\mu$ l of air liquid interface (ALI) medium. Mucus was produced from the apical surface usually within the first two weeks and the first cilia emerged from cultures from ~day 16 onwards. Fully mature cilia were present after ~3 weeks in culture and the transwell contained  $\sim 2 \times 10^5$  cells with 30-50% of the surface ciliated. Figure 2.3 shows a schematic diagram of a transwell with ciliated epithelium.



**Figure 2.3:** A schematic diagram of an ALI culture well with the transwell insert. Usually by day 28, ciliated pseudo stratified airway epithelial cells line the transmembrane and the cell cultures are maintained in this stage for the experiment. (Diagram adapted from Lee et al, 2016)

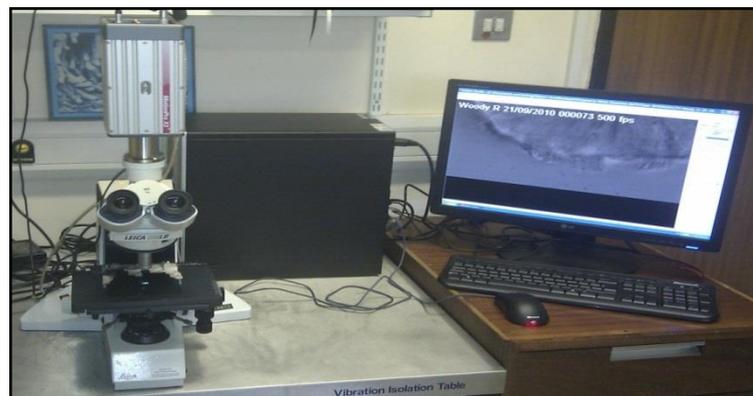
#### 2.4.2.4 Bacterial infection of ALI cultures

Before infecting the basal and respiratory cells, ALI medium containing antibiotics was replaced with ALI medium free of antibiotics, retinoic acid, hydrocortisone and adrenaline for at least 12 hours prior to the infection. In addition, the cells were washed with BEBM and then infected with *P. aeruginosa* or *B. cenocepacia* ( $10^6$  CFU/ml). Catecholamines were added at  $10\mu\text{M}$  concentration, which is the level reached within the circulation of inotrope medicated patients (Freestone et al, 2012) and readings were carried out at 0, 3 and 5 hours for cilia beat frequency and cell integrity. Qualitative information was obtained to assess bacterial adhesion to cilia, bacterial aggregate formation and presence of debris including dead cells and mucus and comparison made between control (no bacteria added) and infected wells. At the end of the 5 hours, the experiment was completed. The supernatant was removed and  $10\mu\text{L}$  plated for bacterial count. The transwell was washed to remove any adherent bacteria and fixed with 4% w/v Para formaldehyde for immunohistochemical staining and confocal microscopy.

### 2.4.3 Measurement of ciliary beat frequency (CBF)

CBF was measured as previously described (Mohammed et al, 1999, Hirst et al, 2000a). All CBF measurements were made at temperature between 36.5 and 37.5°C and the pH between 7.35 and 7.45. Ciliary beating was recorded using a Troubleshooter 1000 high speed video camera (Lake Image Systems Ltd, UK) at 250 frames per second (Figure 2.4). CBF was calculated by playing back the video and timing a pre-selected number of individual ciliary beat cycles using at least 50% cells present in that particular video. Ciliary beat was directly measured from movement of the ciliary tips. Groups of beating cilia were identified and the number of frames required to complete 5 beats was recorded. This was converted to CBF by a simple calculation (CBF = [(250/number of frames for 5 beats) x5].

CBFs were recorded from 5 random ciliated areas per well and these areas were marked by XY coordinates so that the same areas could be recorded for each time point. Five CBF readings were taken per well per time point at various XY coordinates - baseline (24 hours before experiment started) and at T0, T3 and T5. The 15 readings per time point per well were then averaged to provide a mean CBF per time point per well.



**Figure 2.4:** Digital high speed video microscopy imaging system used to analyse ciliary beat frequency.

#### **2.4.4 Measurement of bacterial aggregation (cell-cell association) in ALI cultures**

Note was made of the presence of any bacterial attachment to cilia and presence of bacterial aggregates or biofilm during each time point. Still pictures were obtained from the video files of each of the 5 ciliated areas studied at time point T5. It was difficult to separate the cell debris, bacterial aggregates or biofilms from each other and thus the area covered by all these elements was measured together. A transparent acetate sheet with a 10cm x 10cm printed grid containing 0.5 cm<sup>2</sup> squares was used for this purpose. The grid contains 100 squares and each square represents 0.2% of the total area measured.

This grid was placed on each still image and total area covered by cell debris, bacterial aggregates and biofilms was noted for each of the five areas. The total such area covered in each well was determined and expressed as a percentage of the total area measured.

#### **2.4.5 Fluorescent labeling of ciliated cells infected with *B. cenocepacia***

At the end of the experiment, some wells were fixed with 4% w/v paraformaldehyde overnight at 4°C to fix the cells for immunofluorescence experiments. The next day, cells were washed with 200µl PBS for 20 minutes with three buffer changes. After the last wash 1ml 3% w/v BSA in PBS was added and left for 10 minutes at room temperature and then washed three times with PBS. Cilia were labelled with mouse anti-acetylated tubulin antibody (Sigma, UK, T6793) diluted 1:1000 and *B. cenocepacia* labelled with rabbit anti-*Pseudomonas* antibody (Abcam, ab68538) diluted 1:40 in 1% w/v BSA in PBS. A 200µl solution of these primary antibodies diluted in 3% w/v BSA in PBS was added to the cells for 2 hours at 37°C. After three washes in 200µl PBS,

antibodies bound to the tubulin protein of cilia were detected using goat anti-mouse alexafluor 594 (Invitrogen, UK, A-11020) diluted 1:250 in 1% w/v BSA in PBS. Antibodies bound to *Pseudomonas* were detected using FITC goat anti-rabbit IgG (Abcam, ab6717) diluted 1:250 in 1% w/v BSA in PBS. A 200µl solution of these secondary antibodies diluted in 1% w/v BSA in PBS was added to the cells for 2 hours at 37°C. During the final 10 minutes, a 1:1000 dilution of Hoechst stain (Sigma Aldrich, UK, H6024) was added to stain the cell nuclei. After 3 washes with PBS, the membranes were excised from inserts using a scalpel and mounted in an inverted orientation onto slides. After adding a few drops of mountant (80% v/v glycerol, 3% w/v n-propyl gallate in PBS) onto the membrane the cells were covered with a size 1.5 coverslip and sealed with nail varnish.

The respiratory ciliated cells were viewed with a Leica TCS SP5 laser scanning confocal microscope (X 63 Plan-APOCHROMAT 1.4 numerical aperture oil DIC lens or X 40 Plan- NEOFLUAR 1.3 numerical aperture oil DIC lens). The lasers for scanning were an Argon laser (488 nm), DPSS (561 nm) and blue diode laser (405 nm).

#### **2.4.5.1 Image analysis software**

At five hours, some of the ALI culture wells were fixed in 4% paraldehyde for confocal microscopy. After 48 hours, the supernatant was replaced with PBS and further stained for confocal microscopy as above. To create a 3D surface representation of confocal z stack series from ciliated cells a '3D volume render image' using the blend mode of Imaris software was generated (Bitplane AG, Switzerland, <http://www.bitplane.com>).

Using the Surpass feature of Imaris it was possible to create 3D surfaces for each fluorescence channel. In this study 3D surfaces were only created for the cytoplasm (red-DiI) and nuclei (blue, Hoechst). Also, using the 'spot object' feature of Surpass, 1µm fluorescent objects (bacteria) were automatically recreated as spots, regardless of the overall intensity. Thus, it was possible to define each bacterium adhered to the cells as a 1µm spot. Imaris detects an automatic threshold at which to insert the spots. The number of spots in each image is calculated automatically. Using a Leica laser scanning confocal microscope (x63 objective) five random areas were imaged by obtaining z sections. Each z section was approximately 0.4µm. Only bacteria in close proximity to the red channel were included in the calculation. It was possible to locate any adhered bacteria and biofilm if any. This was visually quantified. Web training for each feature used is available at <http://www.bitplane.com/go/web-training>.

## **2.5 Data Analysis**

Experiments were performed in duplicate on at least 3 separate occasions. Graphs were plotted using Graph Pad Prism Program (GraphPad, San Diego, CA, USA). Where appropriate, statistical analysis was carried out using one-way ANOVA (Analysis of Variance) or two-way ANOVA using GraphPad Prism Program. Statistical significance was indicated by a P value of less than 0.05.

All the microscopic were analysed using "Image J" version 1.46m software (Research Services Branch, National Institute of Mental Health, Bethesda, Maryland; <http://rsb.info.nih.gov/ij/>) image processing program.

## **Chapter 3**

**Effect of catecholamines on growth,  
virulence and biofilm formation of *B.*  
*cenocepacia* species**

### 3.1 Overview

Catecholamines are used to maintain heart and kidney function in critically ill patients, including those undergoing major surgery such as lung transplants. Tissue trauma also results in NE release, and it has been shown that the respiratory environment is naturally richly innervated and catecholamines are present within respiratory secretions (Freestone et al, 2012). Catecholamines such as epinephrine are also administered directly at  $\mu\text{M}$  levels into intubated patients to reduce airway inflammation (Stannard and O'Callaghan, 2002). Studies have shown altered metabolism of the catecholamines in CF patients and higher serum levels in these patients. Bacteria inhabiting the upper airways will therefore encounter both endogenous and exogenous epinephrine and NE. This section investigates if there are effects of catecholamines on *B. cenocepacia* species, as these pathogens are often implicated in chronic lung disease in CF patients and failure of transplanted lungs in CF patients

Catecholamines are known to interact with bacteria and increase their growth and biofilm forming ability (Neal et al, 2001, Freestone et al, 2002). They have the ability to improve nutrient availability to the bacteria and also affect the cell to cell inter-kingdom signalling ability (Kendall et al, 2014, Sperandio et al, 1999). Previous work done by Freestone et al (1999, 2012) and others (Lyte and Ernst, 1992, Belay and Sonnenfeld, 2002, O'Donnell et al, 2006) shows that *Pseudomonas* has the ability to increase growth and biofilm formation in the presence of 5-100  $\mu\text{M}$  catecholamine concentration. These concentrations are achievable after therapeutic use of these drugs. A study done with *Burkholderia pseudomallei* showed that it responded to catecholamines (Intarak et al, 2014) and this was the first study to report this interaction with any *Burkholderia* species.

To study the effect of catecholamines on *B. cenocepacia* species associated with CF lung disease, I carried out work exploring effect of catecholamines on the growth and biofilm formation on *B. cenocepacia* strains based on methods described in Chapter 2, Materials and Methods.

## 3.2 Results

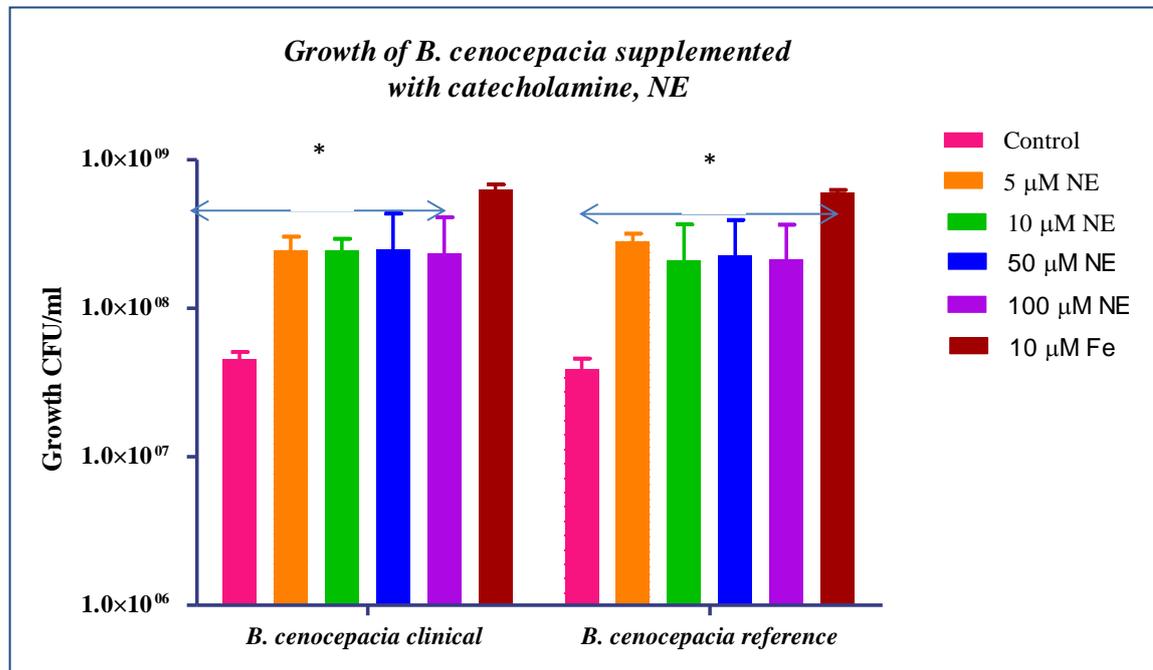
### 3.2.1 Effect of catecholamines on *B. cenocepacia* growth

The effects of clinically relevant concentrations of catecholamines Epi and NE on growth of clinical and reference *B. cenocepacia* strains was investigated in this section. Serum-SAPI medium was used since it provides a host like environment with limited availability of nutrients, iron and presence of stressful antibodies and complement. It is a preferred medium for testing catecholamine responses (Freestone et al, 1999).

The clinical and reference *B. cenocepacia* were serially diluted to  $10^{-7}$  dilutions (around 10 CFU/ml) in Serum-SAPI medium enriched with 5 $\mu$ M, 10 $\mu$ M and 50 $\mu$ M concentrations of catecholamines plus 10 $\mu$ M Fe (as a positive growth control for tolerance to serum) and no additions (negative control). Viable bacterial count (expressed as CFU/ml) of cultures were carried out after overnight incubation (18 hours static growth in a humidified CO<sub>2</sub> incubator set at 37°C).

Figures 3.1A and B show a representative graph of the catecholamine NE with clinical and reference strains of *B. cenocepacia* at -6 log dilution. The catecholamine growth effect was bacterial cell density dependent. There was a significant increase in bacterial numbers in the catecholamine enriched inocula compared to control in the -6 and -7 log dilutions ( $p < 0.05$ ). It could also be seen that iron treated cultures showed a significantly higher growth compared to control but not significantly different to catecholamines. This was probably due to the iron-restricted nature of serum caused by the presence of the ferric iron sequestering protein transferrin (Freestone et al, 1999). The catecholamine increases in growth were generally similar in magnitude with induction

of growth occurring at levels as low as 5µM, which is interesting as this level is reached clinically in surgical patients (Thompson et al, 1999). These results clearly show that *B. cenocepacia* strains are catecholamine responsive microbes.

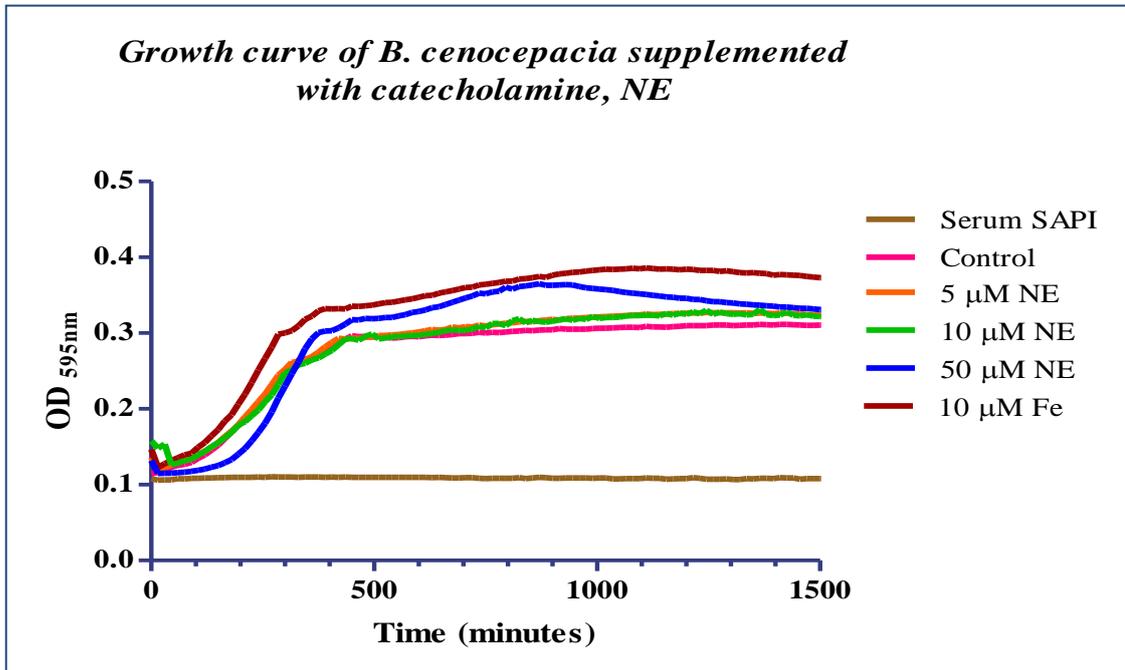


**Fig 3.1 A and B: Growth of *B. cenocepacia* in presence of catecholamine, NE:** Overnight cultures of the strains were diluted with serum-SAPI with or without the catecholamines at various concentrations and grown for 18 hours statically at 37°C. Bacteria were then enumerated by serial dilutions and plating to obtain the growth measured as CFU/ml. Values represent the means and standard deviations of triplicate platings from duplicate cultures. Key: Control, bacteria no drug added; NE, noradrenaline; Fe, ferric nitrate. The symbol \* denotes significance,  $p < 0.05$  and the bars denote SD around mean.

### 3.2.2 Effect of catecholamines on growth kinetics of *B. cenocepacia*

The reference and clinical strains of *B. cenocepacia* were cultured in serum-SAPI medium along with different concentrations of catecholamines and iron and continuous readings of cell density were taken using a Varioskan spectrophotometer (Thermo Scientific, UK), over a 24 hour period. The resultant time course showed a catecholamine dose dependant increase in the growth of the two bacteria, more evident with the reference strain and maximal with 50µM NE (OD<sub>595</sub> of 0.40) after 12 hours. This was comparable to the growth achieved with Fe and significantly higher than the

un-supplemented control (OD<sub>595</sub> of 0.30). Figure 3.2 shows the representative data for the clinical *B. cenocepacia* strain with NE at various concentrations.



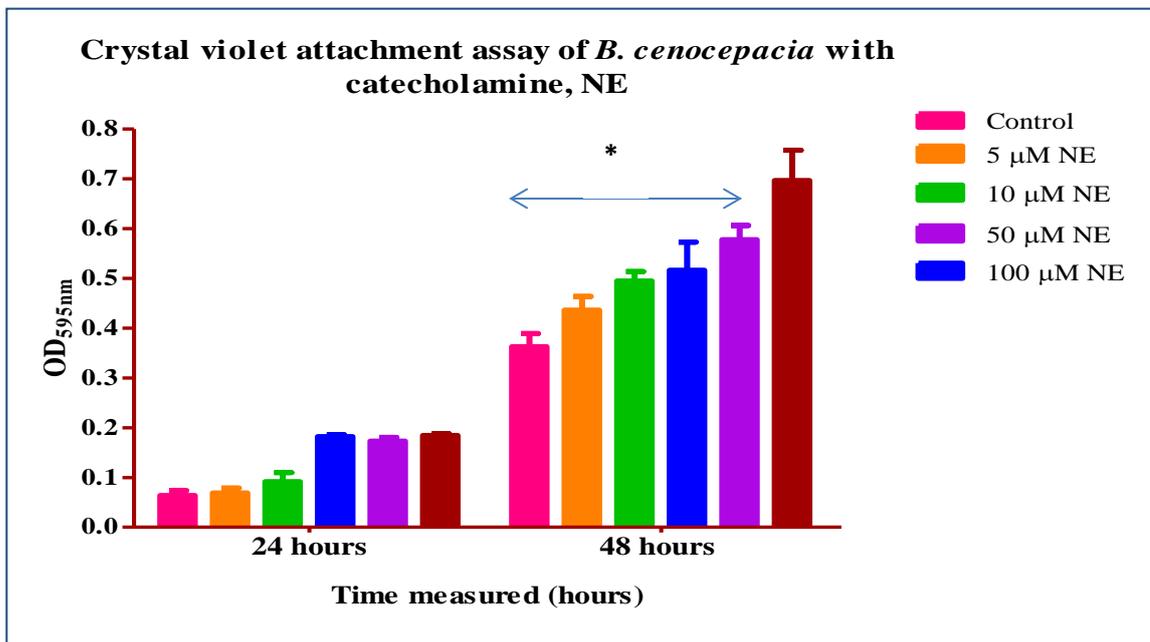
**Figure 3.2: Time course of growth of clinical *B. cenocepacia* strain in the presence of catecholamine, NE.** Overnight cultures were diluted 1:1000 in Serum-SAPI medium and growth kinetics measured over 24 hours. Key: Control, bacteria no supplemented drug; NE, norepinephrine; Fe, ferric nitrate.

### 3.2.3 Effect of catecholamines on *B. cenocepacia* on initial attachment

The initial stages of biofilm formation of the *B. cenocepacia* strains were studied by crystal violet microtitre plate attachment assay wherein samples were incubated in Serum-SAPI for 24 and 48 hours in a 96 well microtitre plate and attachment of bacteria measured with crystal violet staining.

The presence of catecholamines showed significantly increased attachment of *B. cenocepacia* strains at the various catecholamine concentrations. Figure 3.3 shows the representative data for the attachment with clinical *B. cenocepacia* with catecholamine,

NE. There was a dose significant related increase in attachment between 5 and 50 $\mu$ M NE and concentrations at 48 hours.



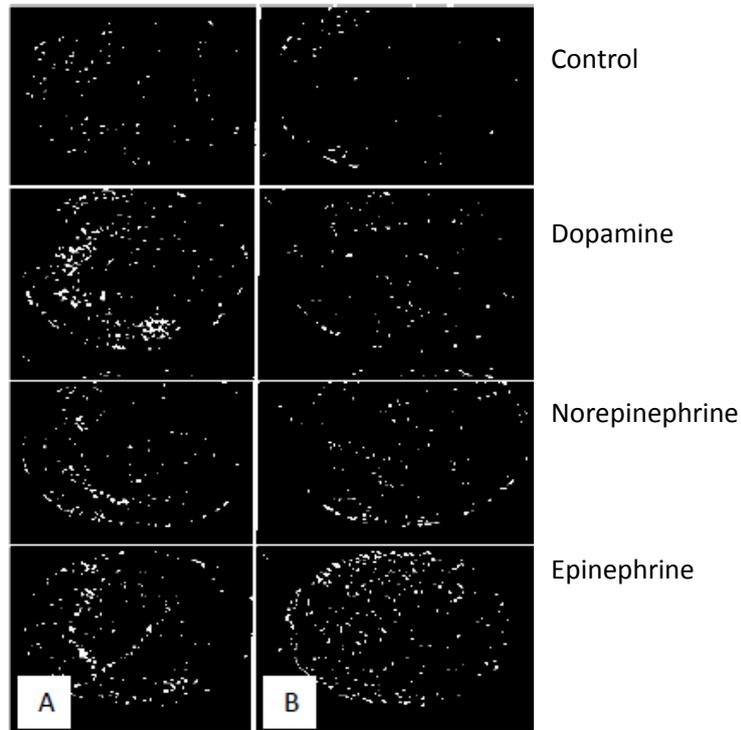
**Figure 3.3 Catecholamine, NE increases *B. cenocepacia* attachment on crystal violet assay.** The graph show significantly increased attachment of *B. cenocepacia* to polystyrene following NE exposure. Overnight cultures were diluted 1:100 into the indicated media and bacteria cultured and attachment measured at 48 hours with crystal violet. Data represent means and SD of 4 biological replicates. Key: Control, bacteria no supplemented drug; NE, norepinephrine; Fe, ferric nitrate. The symbol \* denotes significance,  $p < 0.05$  and the bars denote SD around mean.

### 3.2.4 Effect of catecholamines on *B. cenocepacia* attachment

Further biofilm aspects of the *B. cenocepacia* strains were studied by using a fluorescence microtitre plate attachment assay. Bacteria were incubated in Serum-SAPI for 24 and 48 hours in a 96 well microtitre plate in the presence and absence of catecholamines and attachment of bacteria stained with LIVE-DEAD fluorescent stain.

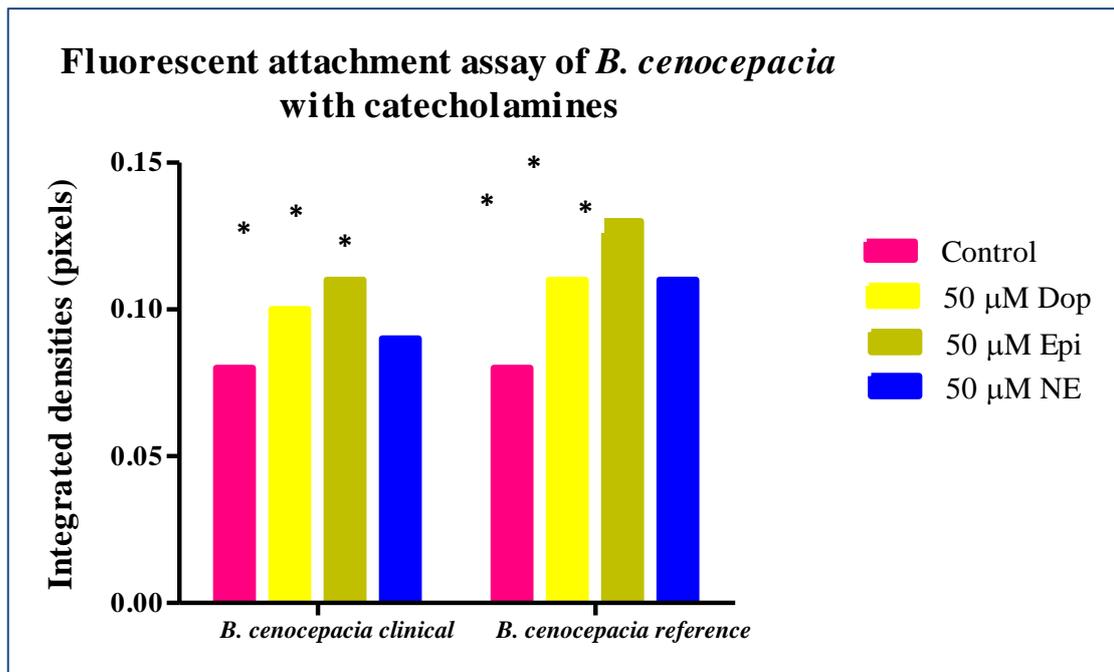
It was seen that at both 5 and 50  $\mu$ M concentrations of the inotropes, there was increased attachment of both the *B. cenocepacia* strains. Representative data for the clinical and reference strain with 50 $\mu$ M concentrations of catecholamines, Dop, Epi and NE is shown in Figure 3.4. Visually under the microscope, there appeared to be more

clearly formed bigger microcolonies of *B. cenocepacia* particularly at the higher concentrations of catecholamines.



**Figure 3.4:** Bacteria were incubated for 48 hours without drug (Control) and with addition of the catecholamines- 50 $\mu$ M Dop, NE and Epi. The 96 well microtitre plate bottom was stained with a LIVE-DEAD stain and observed under NIKON Eclipse T-inverted fluorescence microscope (10x). The initial biofilm attachment is seen as small aggregates (green in original picture, changed to white for easy visibility in this picture). **A.** Experiment with clinical *B. cenocepacia* strain and **B.** Experiment with reference *B. cenocepacia* strain.

The fluorescent intensity of the entire well was quantified to give the ‘integrated density’ for each well. The histogram shows the integrated densitometries for each of the above wells (Figure 3.5). The biofilm formation was enhanced with the addition of catecholamines compared with the control at ~48 hours ( $p < 0.05$ ).



**Figure 3.5:** Histogram showing fluorescence intensities measured as ‘integrated densities’ of attached bacteria for each well. The symbol \* indicates statistical significance of  $p < 0.05$ .

This suggests that in addition to enhancing growth and attachment, the inotropes were also increasing *B. cenocepacia* biofilm development.

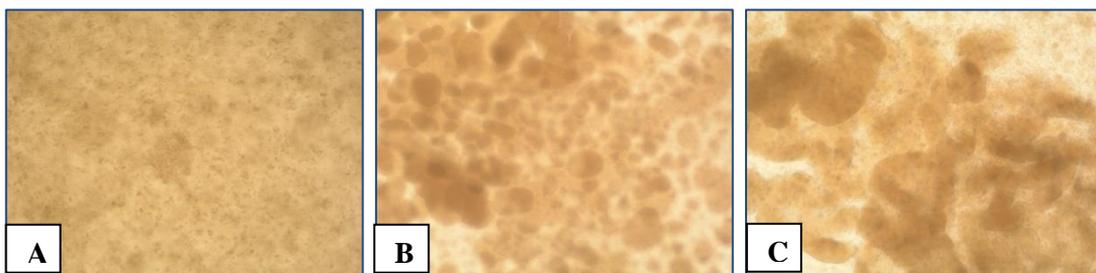
### 3.2.5 Effect of catecholamines on *B. cenocepacia* cell-cell association

When conducting the growth assays in section 3.2.1, it was noticed that the bacterial cells formed clumps in the wells of the plastic ware when in serum-SAPI medium. It is known that bacteria aggregation (cell to cell association) is one of the intermediate steps of biofilm formation (Sauer et al, 2002). A visual assessment of the plates under a 20x objective by light microscope was undertaken and representative pictures are shown in Figures 3.6.

It can be seen that there was ‘clumping’ noted in the control well without addition of any drugs, but the amount and size of bacterial clumps appeared much greater in the

catecholamine enriched culture. The clumps were made of aggregated bacteria within a mesh with some loose fibrous connections to the walls of the well and the clumps were loosely floating on the surface of the medium. It was possible to easily tease the mass apart at this stage. Examples of the images of control clinical *B. cenocepacia* cultures (without supplemented drug) and those with addition of 10 $\mu$ M Epi and NE and Control are shown in Figures 3.6 A, B and C respectively.

The clumping denotes the first stage of biofilm formation. The catecholamines had clearly increased the bacterial aggregation and matrix production, one of the key developmental steps in biofilm formation.



**Figure 3.6A, B, C:** Representative images of light microscopy of a -6 dilution well of a 24 hour *B. cenocepacia* culture in Serum-SAPI medium with **A.** Control, bacteria only-no added drugs **B.** 10 $\mu$ M Epi and **C.** 10 $\mu$ M NE.. The drug supplemented wells showed significantly increased aggregation of bacteria and the aggregates were much larger in size.

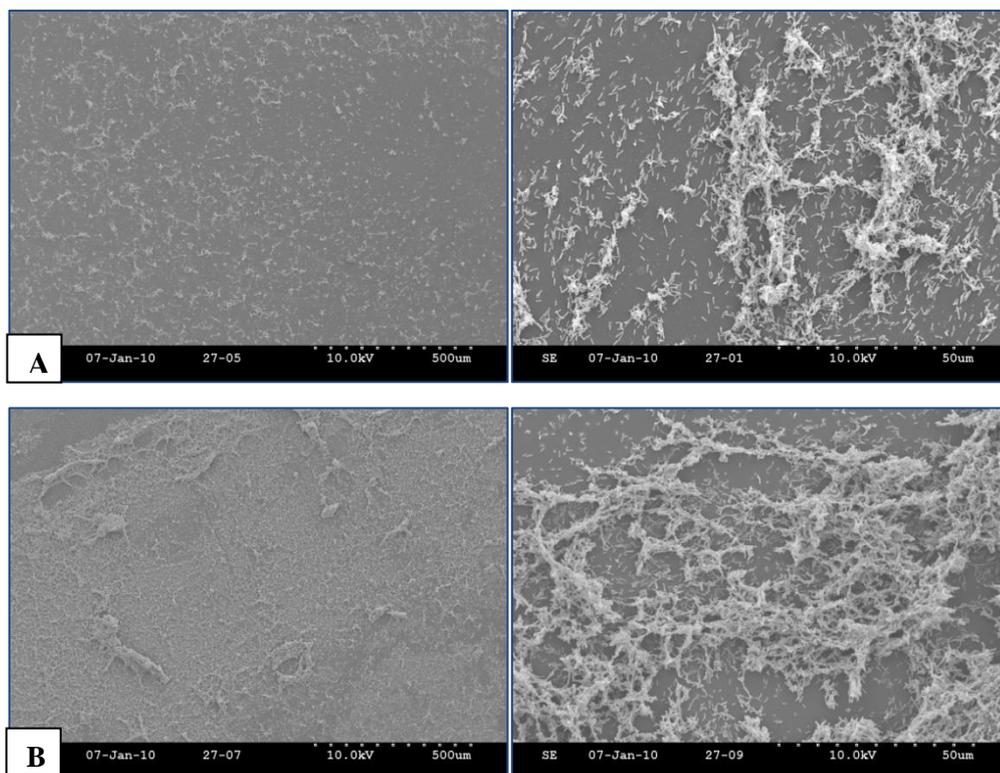
### 3.2.6 Catecholamines effect on *B. cenocepacia* biofilm on endotracheal tubes

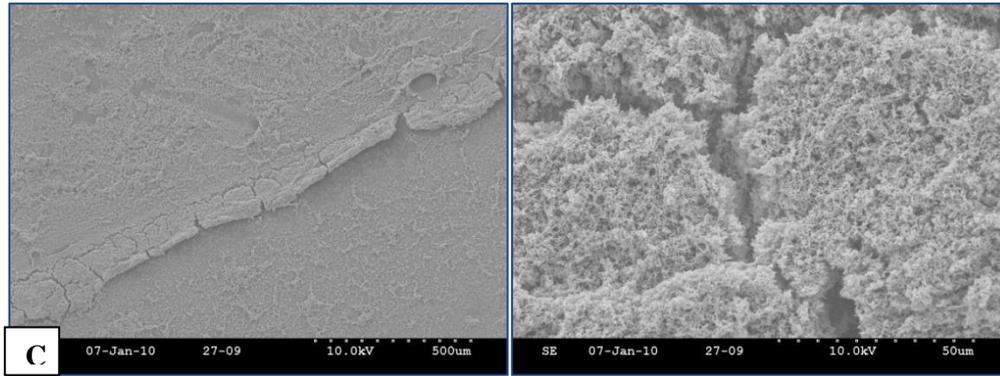
The endotracheal (ET) tube is an important nidus for bacterial seeding and biofilm formation and thus can be a focal source of respiratory infection in ventilated patients (Adair et al, 1993, 1999, Freestone et al, 2012). Patients undergoing lung transplantation may be intubated for a considerable length of time in their post-operative recovery period. This investigation was thus done in a more clinically relevant context to study the possibility of inotrope effects on endotracheal tube biofilm formation. The ability of the *B. cenocepacia* strains to produce biofilms and the effect of catecholamines on ET

tube colonisation by *B. cenocepacia* was assessed using scanning electron microscopy (SEM) as per the methods described in Chapter 2.

Figures 3.7 show the SEM images of the surface of the ET sections after 48 hours of incubation with *B. cenocepacia* with and without supplementation with NE at lower magnification (scale 500µm) and higher magnification (scale 50 µm) .

There is relatively little biofilm formation seen on the ET surface in the un-supplemented serum-SAPI *B. cenocepacia* cultures compared to that seen with 5µM NE and higher concentration 50µM NE supplemented cultures. Both these concentrations are therapeutically achievable in bodily fluids in health and disease states in individuals with CF. There is a dose dependent increase in the density and structure of the biofilms. Similar findings were observed with other catecholamines and at different drug concentrations (images not shown).

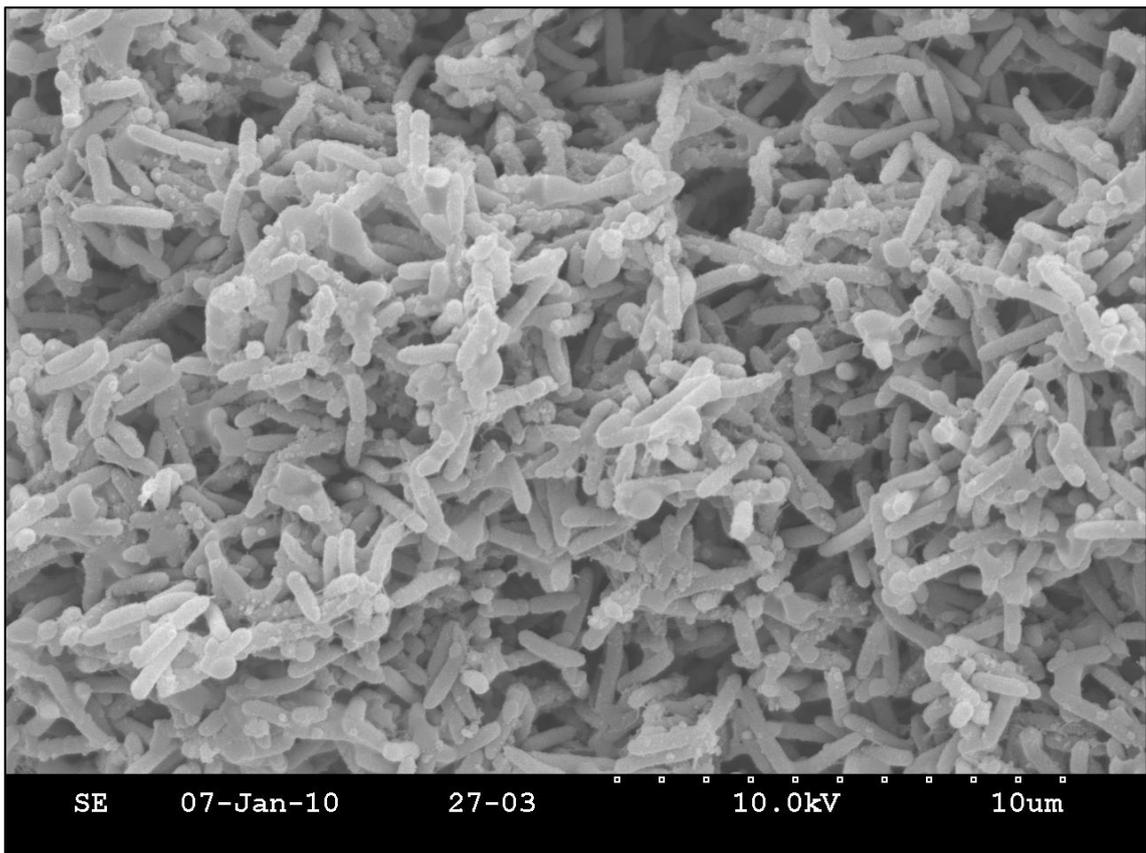
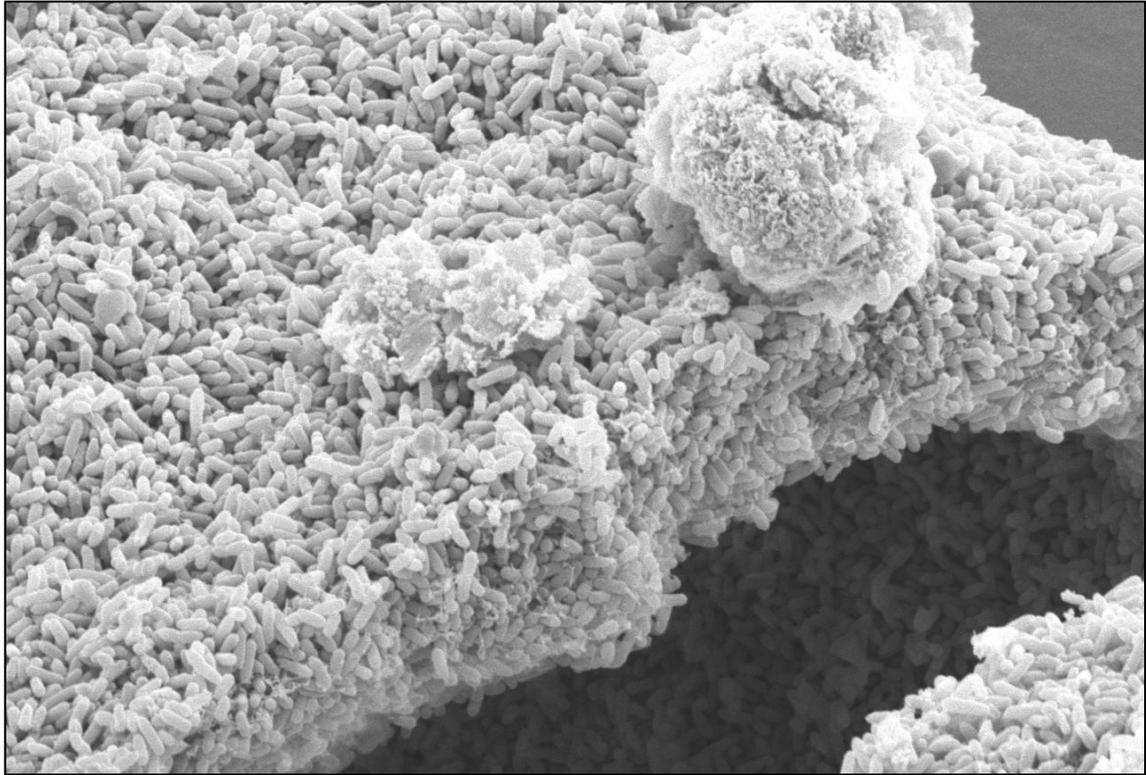




**Figure 3.7A, B and C:** Representative SEM images of catecholamine effects on the morphology of *B. cenocepacia* biofilm noted on ET tube segments after 24 hours in serum SAPI compared to control without drug. Data is representative of 3 biological replicates of control and norepinephrine supplemented bacterial cultures at 500µm and 50µm magnification **Row A.** Control, bacteria only no drug added, **Row B.** 5µM norepinephrine, and **Row C.** 50µM norepinephrine.

To obtain a clearer view of the 3-dimensional structure and EPS matrix with enmeshed bacteria, the 50µM norepinephrine supplemented bacterial culture image is shown in Figure 3.8 and 3.9.

The biofilm appears variable in thickness in these scanning electron microscopy images and it is likely that due to the multiple dehydration steps involved in the preparation of the ET sample that larger heavier chunks of biofilm could have become dislodged (a problem reported by Freestone et al, 2012). Collectively, the experiments detailed in this chapter shows that catecholamines induce copious mature *B. cenocepacia* biofilm on medical grade plastics.



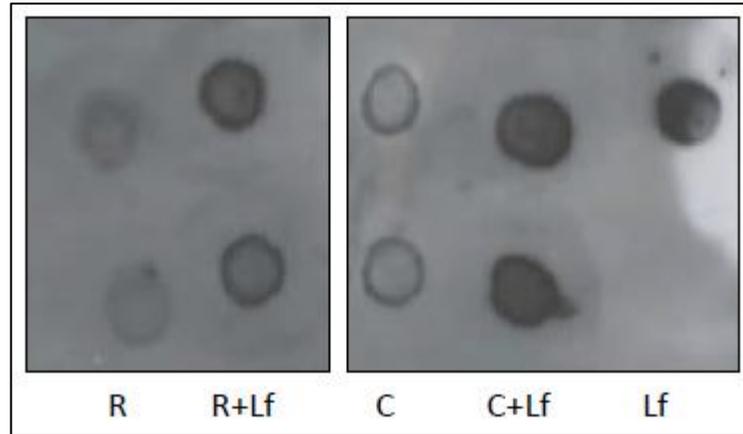
**Figures 3.8 and 3.9:** Magnified images (at 10 $\mu$ m scale) of the bacterial culture supplemented with 5 $\mu$ M norepinephrine. There is clear visibility of a dense 3-dimensional biofilm structure with EPS matrix formation with enmeshed bacteria.

### **3.3 Mechanisms of catecholamine growth induction**

#### **3.3.1 *B. cenocepacia* can bind lactoferrin**

Lactoferrin (Lf) is a glycoprotein present in various secretory fluids of the body including the airway epithelial fluid and has anti-microbial properties forming one of the innate mechanisms of the lung. Its main role is to sequester free iron and in doing so it removes essential substrate required for bacterial growth (Farnaud et al, 2003). Lf binds to bacterial walls, and forms peroxides affecting the stability and permeability of the cell wall causing cell breakdown (Andrés et al, 2005). This lethal action is unrelated to the iron steal action. Investigations were therefore carried out to check if *B. cenocepacia* cells were able to bind to lactoferrin. This was done for the clinical and reference *B. cenocepacia* strains and analysed using the whole cell dot blotting method described in Chapter 2.

Lf binding (Figure 3.10) was observed in *B. cenocepacia* strains analysed using anti-Lf antibodies coupled to horse radish peroxidase followed by enhanced chemiluminescence and image capture on x-ray film. The image shows that Lf is bound by the bacteria, which is the first time this has been demonstrated. The fainter circles in the bacteria only controls in Figure 3.10 are due to the endogenous peroxidase(s) present in the bacteria activating the enhanced chemiluminescence reagents.

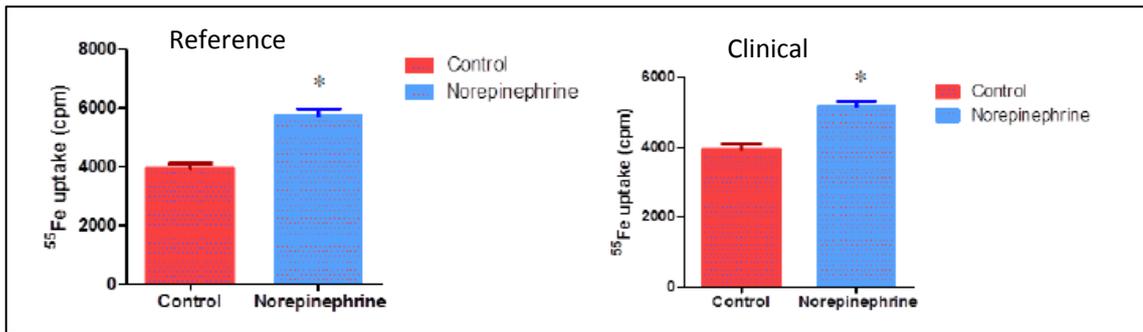


**Figure 3.10: *B. cenocepacia* clinical and reference strains can bind lactoferrin.** Lactoferrin binding assays was carried out as described in Chapter 2, Materials and Methods. Key: **C**, Clinical strain, no lactoferrin, **R**, Reference strain, no lactoferrin, **C** and **R +Lf** contain lactoferrin. **Lf** is the lactoferrin only positive control.

### 3.3.2 Radioactive iron labelled lactoferrin ( $^{55}\text{Fe-Lf}$ ) uptake is increased by *B. cenocepacia* in presence of catecholamines

To determine if Lf iron was being used by the *B. cenocepacia*, uptake of  $^{55}\text{Fe}$  from radiolabelled  $^{55}\text{Fe-Lf}$  (Lf labelled with radioactive  $^{55}\text{Fe}$  as described in Chapter 2) was investigated. *B. cenocepacia* cultures were grown in serum-SAPI without and with  $50\mu\text{M}$  NE, to allow the elucidation of the impact of catecholamines on iron uptake from Lf, and grown at  $37^\circ\text{C}$  for 24 hours. Bacteria were counted for cell numbers, harvested, washed and measured for  $^{55}\text{Fe}$ -incorporation as described in Chapter 2.

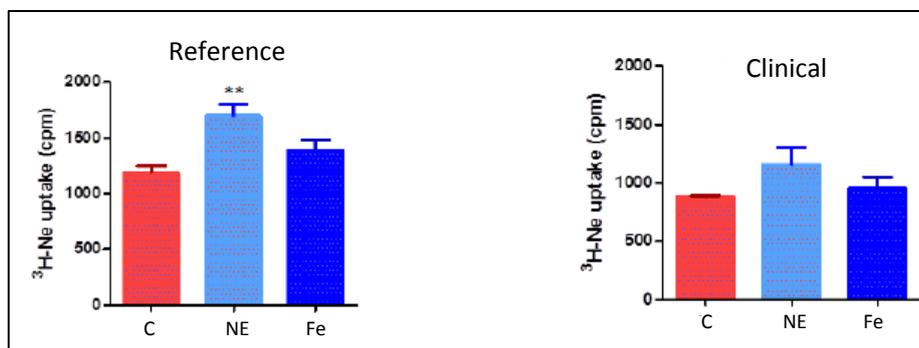
Figure 3.11 shows the  $^{55}\text{Fe}$  levels of the control and NE-supplemented cultures. It was found that there was an increase in iron acquisition as a result of NE administration compared to controls; increases in iron uptake were significant  $p < 0.05$  with the students T-test. This shows that *B. cenocepacia* can utilise iron from Lf and iron uptake from the iron-sequestering protein is increased in the presence of a catecholamine.



**Figure 3.11 Catecholamines increase *B. cenocepacia* uptake of <sup>55</sup>Fe from <sup>55</sup>Fe-lactoferrin.** Histograms show bacterial <sup>55</sup>Fe uptake from <sup>55</sup>Fe-lactoferrin is enhanced when a catecholamine is present for reference and clinical *B. cenocepacia* isolates, respectively (p>0.05). \* denotes significance value of P<0.05 and error bars denote mean +/- SD; n=3.

### 3.3.3 Radioactive norepinephrine (<sup>3</sup>H-NE) uptake analysis shows that catecholamines are internalised by *B. cenocepacia*

<sup>3</sup>H-NE uptake was analysed with *B. cenocepacia*. The uptake of <sup>3</sup>H-NE helps determine whether the catecholamine is actually taken into the bacteria or is merely adsorbed to the outside of the bacteria. Bacteria were cultured in Serum-SAPI medium and various dilutions of the culture were processed to check whether *B. cenocepacia* took up NE. As shown in Figure 3.12, a significant increase in <sup>3</sup>H-NE uptake occurred in both clinical and reference strains at similar levels. Interestingly, for the clinical strain <sup>3</sup>H-NE uptake was enhanced when non-labelled NE was present (p<0.01).



**Figure 3.12 *B. cenocepacia* uptake of <sup>3</sup>H-NE.** Uptake of <sup>3</sup>H-NE by reference and clinical *B. cenocepacia* incubated with Control, NE or Fe supplementation. Values shown are means of triplicate assays. The symbol \*\* indicates statistical significance of p<0.01 and error bars show SD of the mean; n=3.

### 3.4 Discussion

Patients with CF have a predisposition to infection with bacteria such as *Burkholderia* which form chronic infections aided by biofilms which can lead to significant morbidity and mortality. In end stage CF, patients who undergo lung transplantation are at higher risk of death due to *Burkholderia* infection (Schöni et al, 1985, 1986) and post lung transplanted CF (Dickinson et al, 2015) patients have higher endogenous catecholamine production. Also, whilst in the post-operative period, CF lung transplantees are exposed to exogenous inotropic catecholamines. Patients with CF and those post lung transplantation CF patients have indwelling plastic central lines for long term intravenous antibiotics and those who are ventilated have endotracheal tubes. The respiratory tissues, via the endotracheal tube, may also be used as a direct site for systemic administration of inotropes (Raymondos et al, 2000) and procedures such as ET tube suctioning of patients have shown to contribute to significant systemic increase in NE and epinephrine (Schmidt and Kraft, 1995). Catecholamines such as epinephrine may also be directly administered via the ET (Stannard and O'Callaghan, 2002). Dopamine and NE are also naturally present within respiratory mucus in mammalian animals (Lucero et al, 1998). This suggests that the bacteria inhabiting the ET and upper airways are likely to come into contact with both endogenous and exogenous catecholamines and to a greater extent in CF and post-lung transplantation patients. Patients exposed to catecholamine-based inotropic drugs have been shown to induce growth of both pathogenic and commensal bacteria (Neal et al, 2001, Freestone et al, 2002) and stimulate biofilm formation in *Staphylococcus epidermidis* (Lyte et al, 2003). Studies have shown that NE and other catecholamines stimulate *P. aeruginosa* growth at 5-100 $\mu$ M concentration, which are easily attainable in presence of endogenous and

exogenous catecholamines (Lyte and Ernst, 1992, Freestone et al, 1999, Belay and Sonnenfeld, 2002, O'Donnell et al 2006).

*Burkholderia* are biofilm forming organisms and in CF lungs this leads to their pathogenesis of lung damage and relatively high resistance to antibiotics (McClellan et al, 2009, Conway et al, 2002). Previous studies have mainly focused on culturing, identification and antibiotic resistance of *Burkholderia* biofilms (Sousa et al, 2011, Thomas et al, 2007, Darling et al, 1998). There is very limited information of the effect of catecholamines on *Burkholderia* growth or virulence. A study reported interaction between epinephrine and *Burkholderia pseudomallei*, the causative agent of melioidosis. This was the first study to report *in vitro* effect of catecholamines on *Burkholderia* species (*B. cenocepacia*) in this case. There was enhanced bacterial motility, transcription of flagellar genes and flagellin synthesis, increased genes coding for superoxide dismutase (*sodB*) and the malleobactin receptor (*fmtA*) causing resistance to superoxide (Intarak et al, 2014).

In this chapter an investigation on the effects of catecholamines, freely present in the lungs of CF patients, on *B. cenocepacia* growth and biofilm formation was carried out. The *B. cenocepacia* strain was clinically relevant for this group of patients. The clinical context was also brought in by way of endotracheal tube studies. In this study, it has been shown that catecholamine inotropes could stimulate *B. cenocepacia* growth and biofilm formation even at lower concentrations (5µM) and this is clinically relevant. *B. cenocepacia* strains form thick biofilm *in vitro* and biofilm formation causes destruction of glycocalyx layer produced by lung epithelial cells (Schwab et al, 2002; Mario and Dianella, 2007). All bacteria require iron for growth *in vivo*, and for this reason iron

restriction in the host body fluids by iron binding proteins transferrin and lactoferrin is a primary host defence (Freestone et al, 2008). Catecholamine inotropes have shown to stimulate growth of a number of bacteria by scavenging iron from serum transferrin (Freestone et al, 2000, 2002, 2003, and 2007). In this study, I observed thick mature biofilm forming on clinical plastics such as endotracheal tube. In this study it also became clear that the mechanism of growth stimulation by the catecholamines in host like media involved the catecholamine enabling *B. cenocepacia* to acquire and internalise the iron bound within iron sequestering proteins such as lactoferrin and resulted in internalisation of both  $^{55}\text{Fe-Lf}$  and the inotrope (NE in the case of this study). That *B. cenocepacia* can use a catecholamine to increase its uptake of  $^{55}\text{Fe-Lf}$  is important, as lactoferrin is a major protective protein in mucosal secretions.

Collectively, all the tests done in this chapter have showed that *B. cenocepacia* growth and biofilm formation was increased by catecholamines and catecholamines enable the bacteria to access host iron to facilitate this. Exposure to *B. cenocepacia* aided by catecholamines allows them to overcome the iron restriction in the host and causes severe or chronic infection in vulnerable patient groups such as CF and post lung transplantation patients.

## **Chapter 4**

**Effect of salbutamol on the growth,  
virulence and biofilm formation of *P.*  
*aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia***

#### 4.1 Overview

*Pseudomonas* and *Burkholderia* are respiratory pathogens strongly associated with lung disease such as CF and cause chronic infection and biofilm formation in these patients; *Burkholderia* is particularly associated with mortality in CF patients who have undergone lung transplantation. The work done by Freestone et al (2012) and Sharaff (PhD University of Leicester, 2012), suggests that *Pseudomonas* responds to catecholamines and has increased growth, virulence and biofilm formation. Salbutamol, an adrenergic drug similar in structure to catecholamines and widely used in lung disease, is also known to interact with bacteria (Gross et al, 2010, Maris et al, 2006, Vandeveldel et al, 2015). A recent study by Zhang et al showed a dose responsive decrease in air surface fluid antibacterial activity by 5 to 8-fold with salbutamol thereby resulting in increased bacterial growth of *E. coli* and *P. aeruginosa* in airway surface fluid on human airway carcinogenic cell line air liquid cultures (Zhang et al, 2011).

Salbutamol is routinely used in CF for bronchodilatation and airway clearance. The doses used clinically are 2.5 to 5 mg nebulised or 1000 µg inhaled delivered by a metered dose inhaler. The nebulised drug is readily dissolvable in airway fluid and easily dispersible into the circulation. It is deposited in the larger airways and also reaches the alveolar spaces and achieves a concentration of 1.25µg/ml in alveolar fluid after inhalation of therapeutic doses (Atabai et al, 2002). In my work, I have used a range of concentrations between 0.1µg/ml to 50µg/ml. The higher concentrations were used to try and represent the greater deposition in the larger airways and on endotracheal tube surfaces after therapeutic inhalation. Salbutamol was used in the original chemical form to establish the methods and determine concentrations of the in

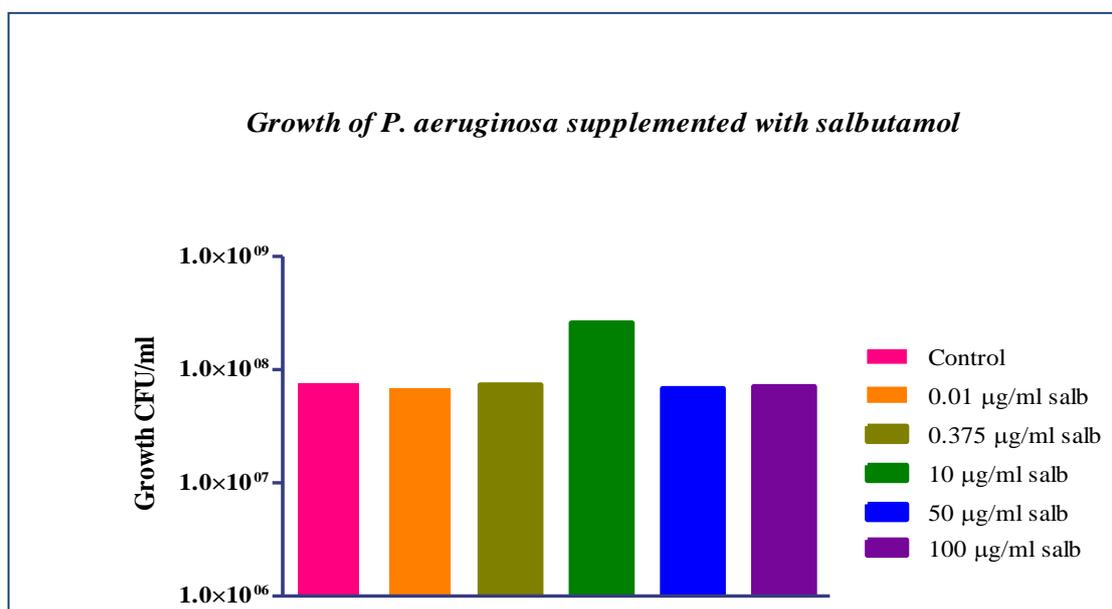
vitro experiments, but to make the results of my study more clinically relevant, the commercially available form, Ventolin nebules; GlaxoSmithKline UK, bought from local hospital pharmacy was used.

It is possible that salbutamol can interact with *P. aeruginosa* or *B. cenocepacia* in the CF patients and affect their growth and virulence. This question has not been explored previously and the aim of this project is to study if there is an effect of clinically relevant salbutamol concentrations on growth and biofilm formation of *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia in vitro*.

## 4.2 Results

### 4.2.1 Effect of salbutamol on *P. aeruginosa* growth

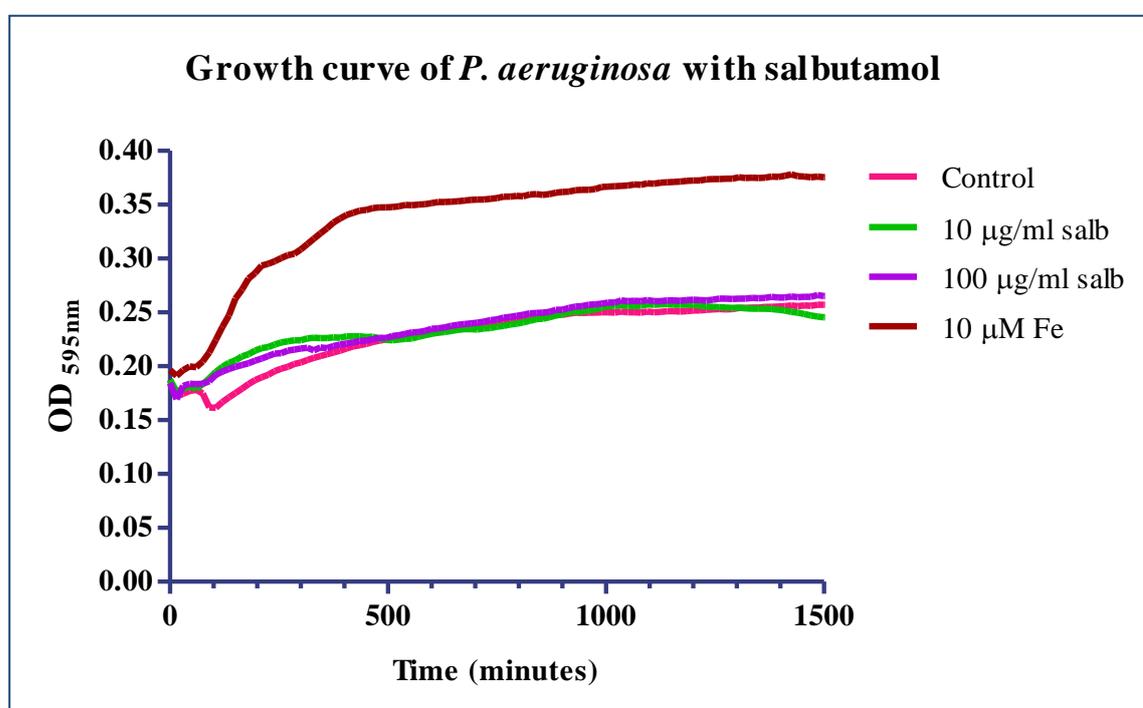
The effects of various concentrations of salbutamol on growth of clinical *P. aeruginosa* strain was investigated. The bacteria were serially diluted to  $10^{-8}$  dilutions (to around 10 CFU/ml) in Serum-SAPI medium enriched with various concentrations from 0.1 to 50 µg/ml of a clinical preparation of nebulised salbutamol (Ventolin, 2.5mg/ml) and unsupplemented bacterial culture was used as control. The viable bacterial count (expressed as CFU/ml) of the overnight cultures were carried out for the different initial inoculum dilutions. Figure 4.1 shows the growth (expressed as CFU/ml) of *P. aeruginosa* in control (unsupplemented) cultures and those with additional salbutamol at various concentrations. The results show no significant increase in viable bacterial numbers in the salbutamol enriched inocula compared to the control after incubation.



**Fig 4.1: Growth of *P.aeruginosa* in presence of salbutamol:** Overnight cultures of the strains were diluted in 10-fold steps with serum-SAPI with and without supplemented salbutamol at various concentrations and then incubated statically at 37°C for 24 hours. Bacteria were then enumerated by serial dilution and plating to obtain the final CFU/ml. Values represent the means and standard deviations of triplicate platings from duplicate cultures. Key: Control, bacteria no drug added.

#### 4.2.2 Growth kinetics for *P. aeruginosa* in the presence of salbutamol

*P. aeruginosa* was cultured in serum-SAPI medium along with different concentrations of salbutamol and continuous readings were taken using the Varioskan spectrophotometer at OD<sub>595</sub> over a 24 hour period. The resultant time curve showed no significant difference in the growth profiles of the two bacteria. The representative data for the clinical isolate with higher concentrations of additional salbutamol is shown (Figure 4.2) and similar observations were made with the lower salbutamol concentrations.

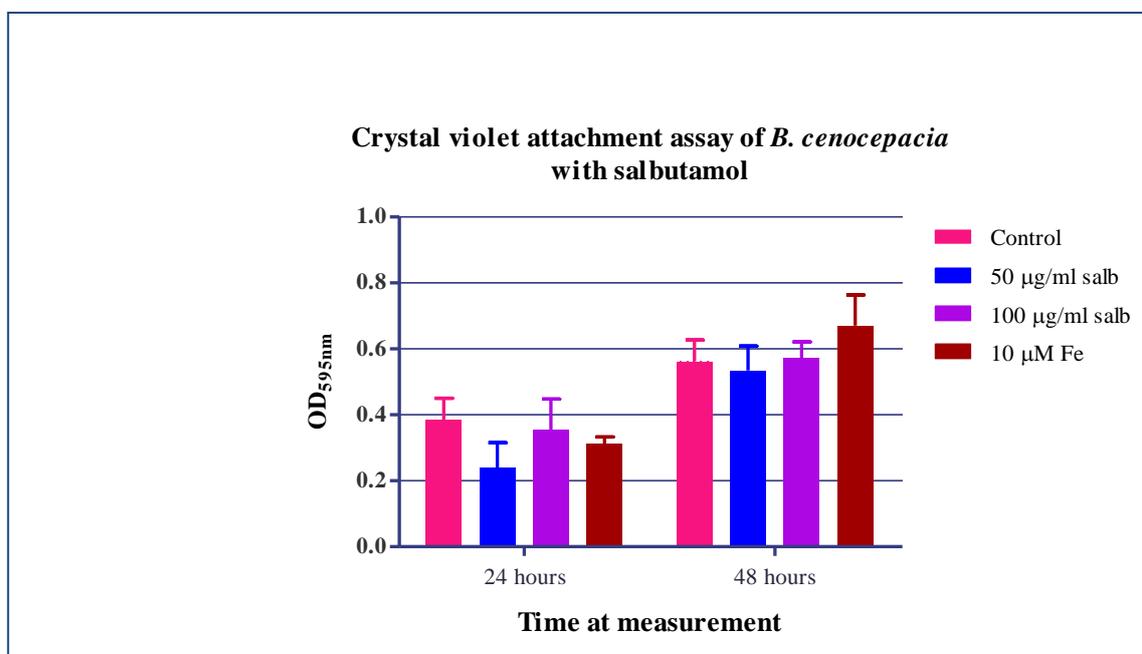


**Figure 4.2: Time course of growth of *P.aeruginosa* strains in the presence of salbutamol.** Overnight *P. aeruginosa* cultures were diluted 1:1000 in Serum-SAPI medium and growth kinetics measured over 24hours. Key: Values show the means of three separate experiments; control, bacteria no drug added; n=3.

#### 4.2.3 Effect of salbutamol on *P. aeruginosa* initial attachment

The initial stages of biofilm formation of the *P. aeruginosa* was studied by crystal violet microtitre plate attachment assay wherein samples were incubated in Serum-SAPI for 24 and 48 hours and attachment of bacteria measured using crystal violet staining.

Biofilm formation on polystyrene with the clinical strain and in response to salbutamol in serum-SAPI medium at 24 and 48 hours is shown in Figure 4.3. The data shows that presence of salbutamol did not increase the initial attachment of *P. aeruginosa* at any salbutamol concentration either at 24 or 48 hours.

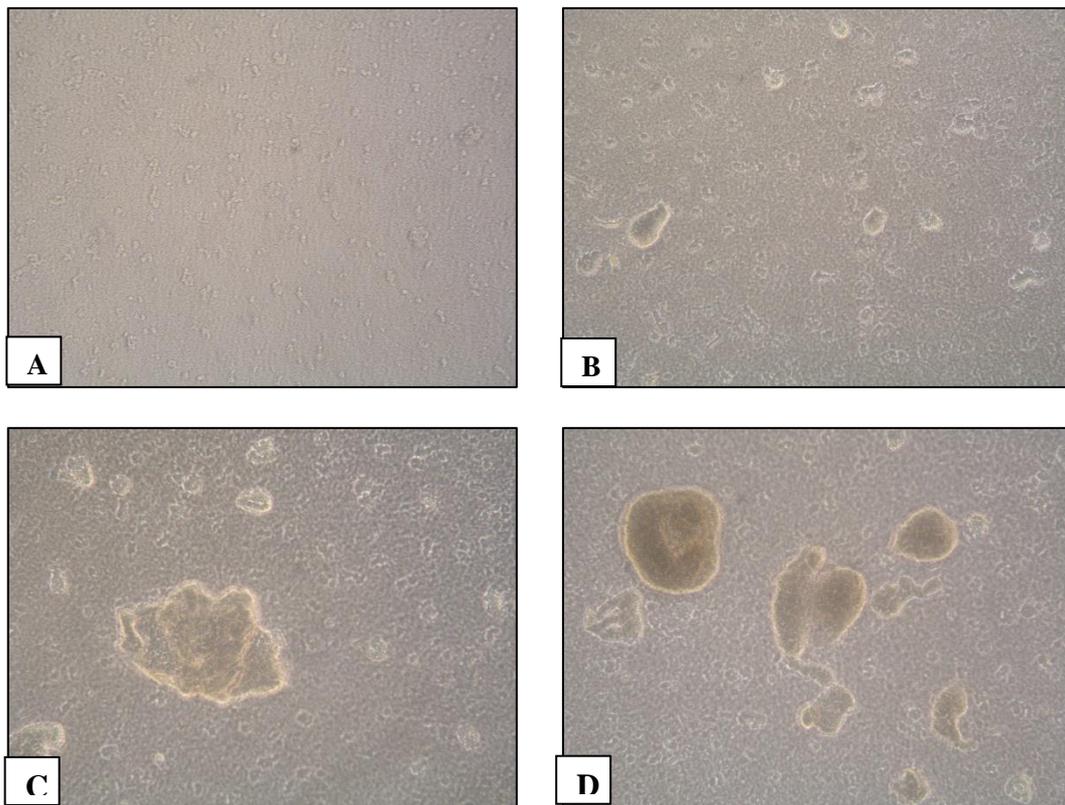


**Figure 4.3** *P. aeruginosa* attachments on crystal violet assay with and without supplementation with salbutamol. The histogram shows no difference in attachment of *P. aeruginosa* to polystyrene stained with crystal violet following higher concentrations of salbutamol exposure compared to the un-supplemented control at 24 and 48 hours. Data represent means and SD of 4 biological replicates. Key: Control, bacteria no drug added.

#### 4.2.4 Effect of salbutamol on *P. aeruginosa* cell-cell association (aggregation)

Clumping or aggregation of *P. aeruginosa* cells in the plastic culture wells in the presence of salbutamol was evident during growth response assays done in serum-SAPI medium. To review the nature of the aggregated clumps, a visual assessment of the plates under a 100x objective by light microscope was made and pictures were taken. Representative pictures are shown in Figure 4.4A demonstrating the aggregation of bacteria at -6 dilution cultures with various concentrations of salbutamol. The clumping of bacteria in the presence of salbutamol was greater than that without any drug

supplementation and that the clumps appeared denser at the higher drug concentrations. This observation was consistently observed in three separate experiments. The clumps or aggregates of bacterial are the intermediate steps of biofilm formation and it can be concluded that although salbutamol does not affect the growth of the *P. aeruginosa*, there is likely to be an influence on the biofilm formation by way of increased cell to cell binding and increase in the ability to form EPS.

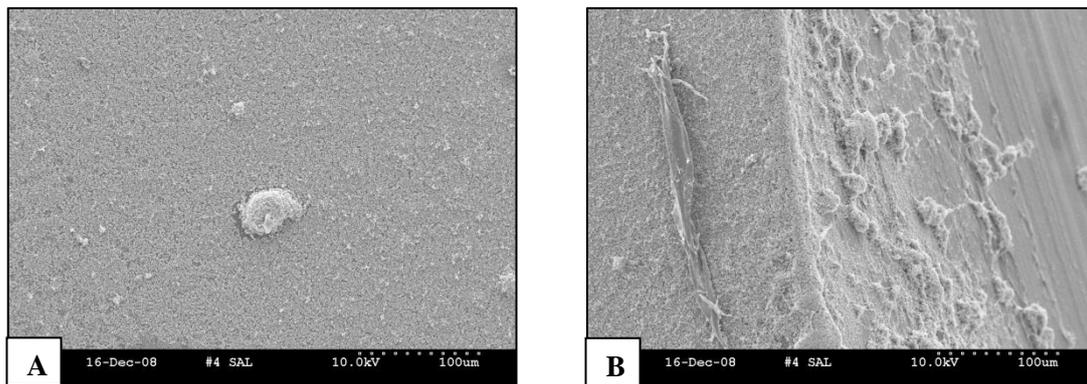


**Figure 4.4 A and B: Light microscopy (x20) images of -8 (A) and -5 (B) dilution wells of 24 hour *P. aeruginosa* culture in Serum-SAPI. The images show A. Control-bacteria, no drug added; B. 0.10µg/ml salbutamol; C. 0.375µg/ml salbutamol and D. 1.0µg/ml salbutamol supplementation. Images are representative of three separate experiments and similar findings were seen at other concentrations.**

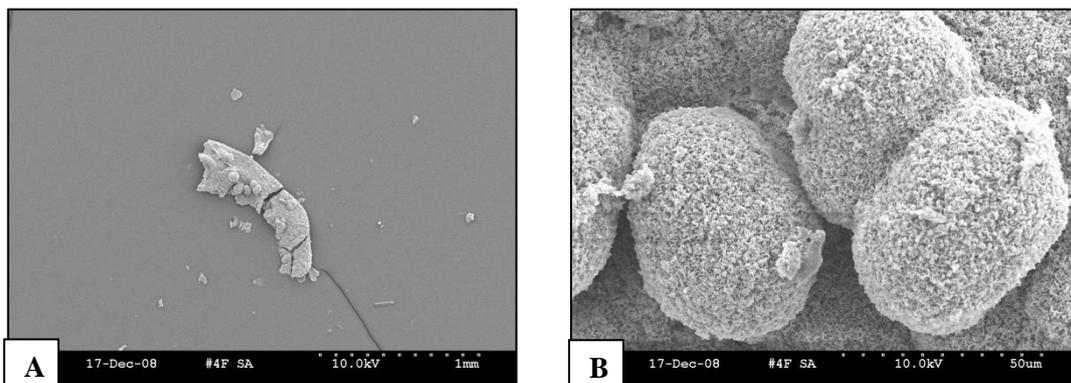
#### **4.2.5 Salbutamol effect on *P. aeruginosa* biofilm formation on endotracheal tubes**

To translate the above findings to the clinical context, I then evaluated the effects of salbutamol exposure on biofilm formation on endotracheal (ET) tubes using scanning electron microscopy (SEM) as described in Chapter 2. Figures 4.5A and B show the

SEM images of the biofilm on the surface of the ET tube sections at 1mm and 10 $\mu$ m scale. There is relatively little biofilm formation in the un-supplemented control cultures (Figure 4.5A) compared to that seen with 50 $\mu$ g/ml salbutamol treated culture (Figure 4.5B). The higher magnification images give an indication of the thickness and degree of maturity of the biofilm as shown in Figure 4.6 A and B. Data is representative of three biological replicates.



**Figure 4.5 A, B:** Representative SEM images of salbutamol effects on the extent and morphology of *P. aeruginosa* biofilm noted on ET tube segments after 24 hours incubation in serum SAPI compared to control without drug. **A.** Control, no drug added, **B.** 10 $\mu$ g/ml salbutamol supplementation.



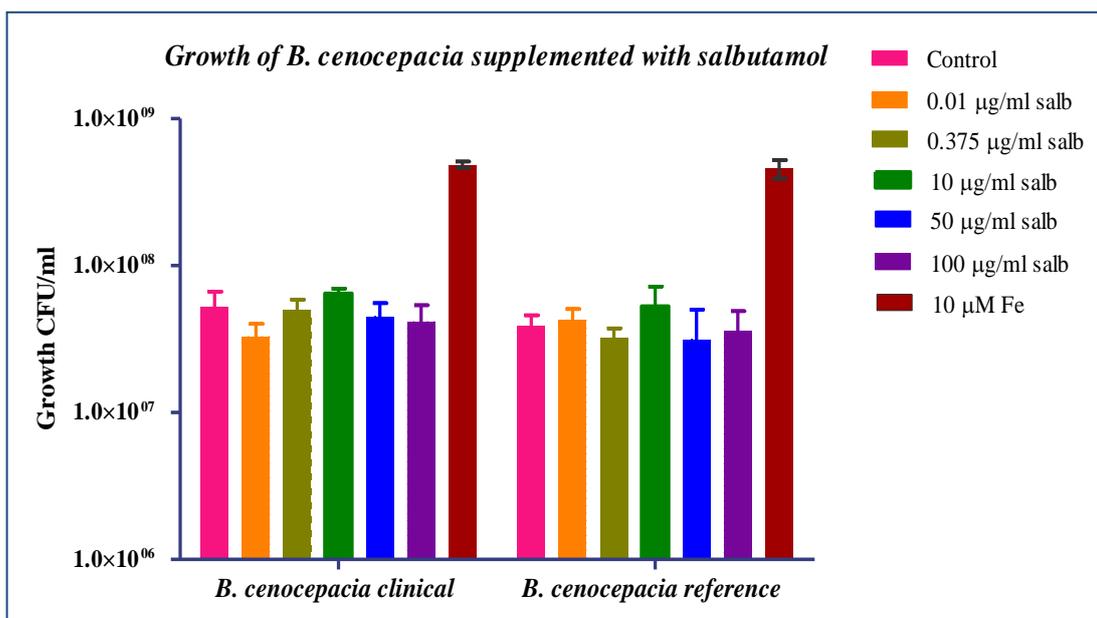
**Figure 4.6 A and B:** **A.** Fragment of salbutamol supplemented *P. aeruginosa* biofilm that was detached from the ET tube surface during preparation. **B.** The head on view shows the mushroom like structures indicating maturation of the biofilm.

This study showed that salbutamol exposure enhances *P. aeruginosa* biofilm formation with development of EPS matrix and enmeshed bacterial colonies and a mature 3-dimensional ‘mushroom like’ structure is already formed by 24 hours.

In conclusion, it was noted that salbutamol at varying fluid concentrations that are achieved after therapeutic inhalational doses, did not affect the growth of *P. aeruginosa* or its capacity to cause initial attachment to surfaces. Interestingly, however, salbutamol even at low concentrations had a tendency to cause increased *P. aeruginosa* aggregation after 24 hours incubation. Significant to the clinical setting, salbutamol enhanced the *P. aeruginosa* biofilm formation on medical grade plastic (endotracheal tubes) and the biofilm formed was mature and thick in only 24 hours.

#### **4.2.6 Effect of salbutamol on *B. cenocepacia* growth**

The effects of salbutamol at various concentrations on growth of clinical and reference *B. cenocepacia* strains was investigated in this section. The clinical and reference strains were serially diluted to -8 dilutions (around 10 CFU/ml) in Serum-SAPI medium enriched with various salbutamol concentrations from 0.1 to 50µg/ml of a clinical preparation of nebulised salbutamol (Ventolin, 2.5mg/ml) and compared against control bacteria (un-supplemented inoculum). The viable bacterial count (expressed as CFU/ml) of the overnight cultures were measured by serial dilution and plating onto LA. The data in Figure 4.7 shows the growth (CFU/ml) for clinical and reference *B. cenocepacia* strains in the presence and absence of salbutamol and reveal there was no significant increase in viable bacterial numbers in the salbutamol enriched inocula compared to the control.

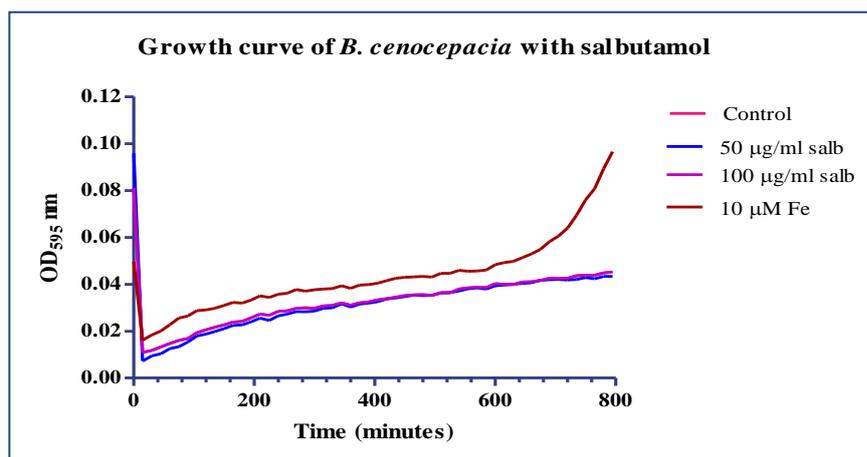


**Fig 4.7: Growth of *B. cenocepacia* in presence of salbutamol:** Overnight cultures of the clinical and reference strains were diluted in 10-fold steps with serum-SAPI with supplemented salbutamol at various concentrations and grown for 24h statically at 37°C. Bacteria were then enumerated by serial dilutions of the grown cultures and plating to obtain the final CFU/ml. Values represent the means and standard deviations of triplicate platings from duplicate cultures. Key: Control, bacteria no drug added; Fe, iron supplemented.

#### 4.2.7 Growth kinetics for *B.cenocepacia* in the presence of salbutamol

The clinical and reference strains of *B. cenocepacia* were cultured in serum-SAPI medium along with different concentrations of salbutamol and continuous readings were taken using the Varioskan spectrophotometer at  $\text{OD}_{595}$  over a 24 hour period.

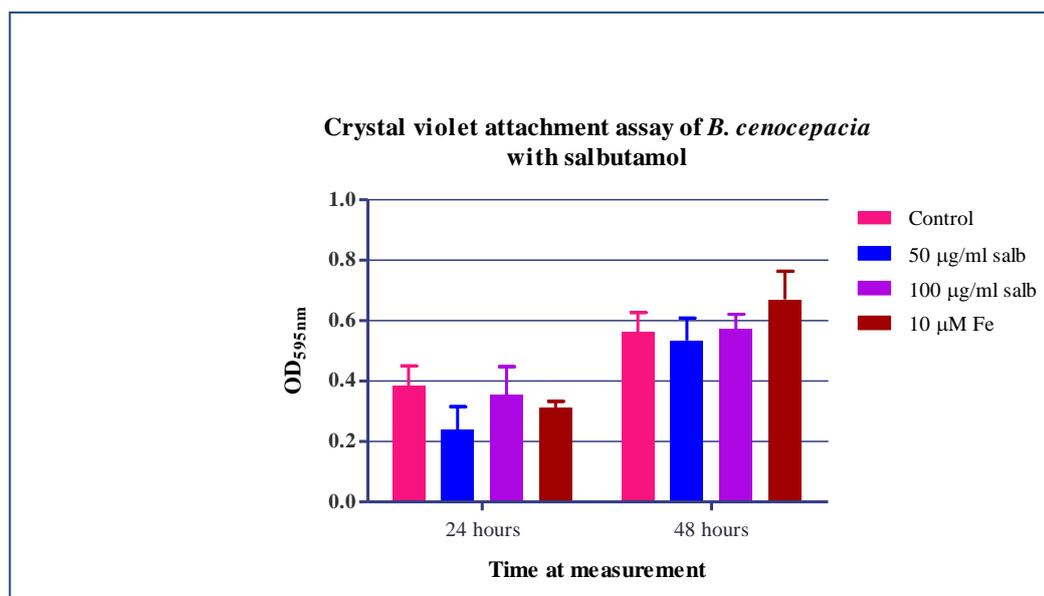
The resultant time curve showed no significant difference in the growth profiles of the two bacteria. The representative data for the clinical isolate is shown at the higher concentrations of salbutamol (Figure 4.8) and similar results were seen with other concentrations of salbutamol.



**Figure 4.8: Time course of growth of *B. cenocepacia* clinical and reference strains in the presence of salbutamol.** Overnight *B. cenocepacia* cultures were diluted 1:1000 in Serum-SAPI medium and growth kinetics measured over 24 hours at optical density of 595 nm (OD<sub>595 nm</sub>). Key: Values show the means of three separate experiments. Control, bacteria no drug added; Fe, iron.

#### 4.2.8 Effect of salbutamol on *B. cenocepacia* initial attachment

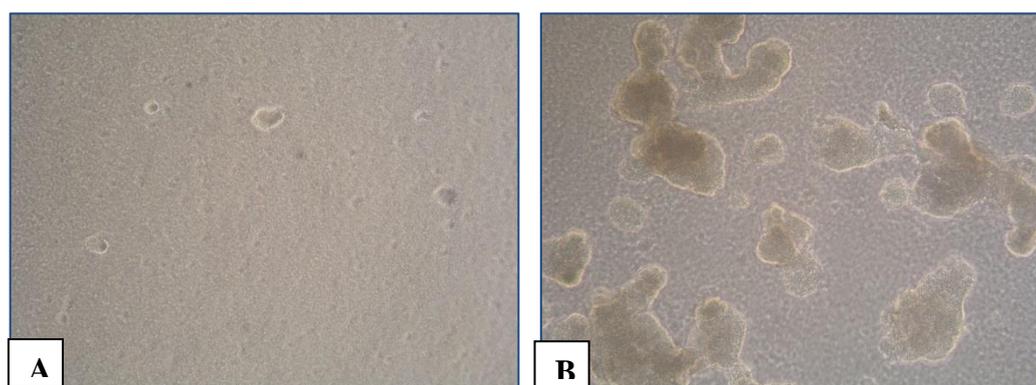
The effect of salbutamol on initial stages of biofilm formation of the clinical and reference *B. cenocepacia* strains were studied by crystal violet microtitre plate attachment assay wherein bacteria were incubated in Serum-SAPI for 24 and 48 hours in a 96 well microtitre plate and attachment of bacteria measured with crystal violet staining as described in Chapter 2. Biofilm formation on polystyrene with the clinical strain and in response to salbutamol in serum-SAPI medium at 24 and 48 hours is shown in Figure 4.9. The data shows that addition of salbutamol did not increase the initial attachment of *B. cenocepacia* strains at various concentrations either at 24 or 48 hours when compared to unsupplemented cultures; similar results were also observed with the reference *B. cenocepacia* strain (data not shown).



**Figure 4.9:** *B. cenocepacia* attachment on crystal violet assay with and without supplementation with salbutamol. Overnight cultures of the clinical strain were diluted 1:100 into the indicated media and bacteria cultured and attachment measured at 24 and 48 hours with crystal violet. The histogram shows no difference in attachment of *B. cenocepacia* to polystyrene following salbutamol exposure at greater concentrations at 24 and 48 hours. Data represent means and SD of 4 biological replicates. Key: Control, bacteria no drug added.

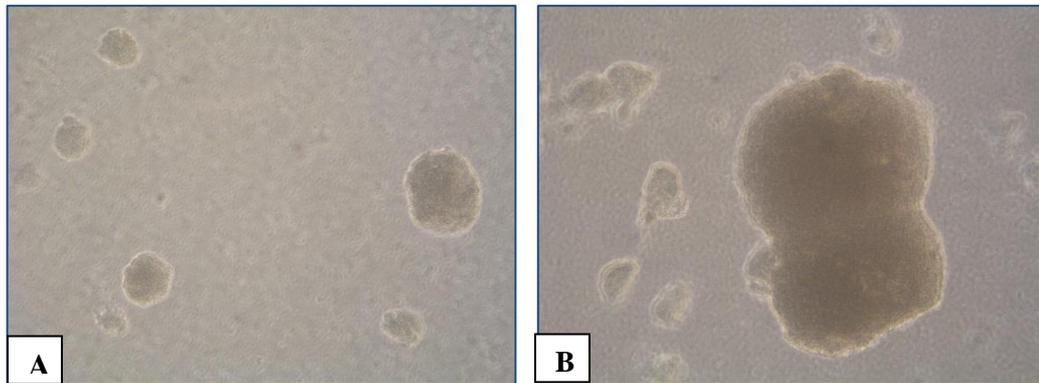
#### 4.2.9 Effect of salbutamol on *B. cenocepacia* cell-cell aggregation

*B. cenocepacia* had a tendency to aggregate at 24 hours in Serum-SAPI medium plus salbutamol as evident under light microscopy. Figures 4.10 A and B show the representative images for unsupplemented control compared with 1.0µg/ml salbutamol supplementation respectively.



**Figure 4.10: A and B:** Light microscopy (x2) images of *B. cenocepacia* in Serum-SAPI after 24 hour cultures. The images show **A.** Control- bacteria only, no drug added; **B.** 1.0µg/ml salbutamol supplementation. Images are representative of three separate experiments and typical of various other salbutamol concentrations.

The density and the size of the aggregates were both increased with salbutamol supplementation even at 1µg/ml concentrations (Figure 4.11). Testing for live and dead staining was considered but not possible due to the fragile nature of the aggregates which broke down easily into the Serum-SAPI medium.



**Figure 4.11: Images showing comparison of bacterial aggregate size. A. Control *B. cenocepacia* well, no drug and B. 1.0µg/ml salbutamol supplemented well.**

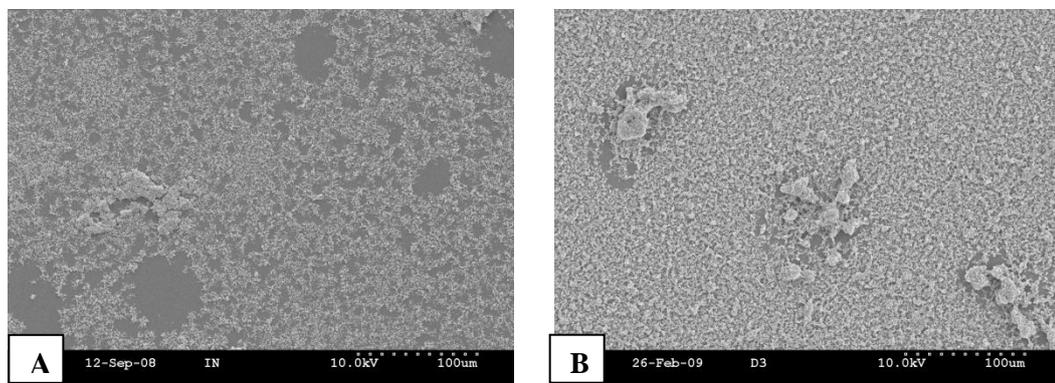
#### **4.2.10 Salbutamol enhances *B. cenocepacia* biofilm formation on endotracheal tubes**

As there was evidence of increased aggregation, I then proceeded to check if there was enhanced biofilm formation and used ET tube segments to assess this. This would be relevant in those CF patients who have been transplanted and intubated post-operatively on intensive care. Biofilm formation was assessed on ET tube using scanning electron microscopy for *B. cenocepacia* with salbutamol enrichment.

Figure 4.12 A and B shows the SEM images of the surface of the ET tube sections without drug supplementation and with addition of 1.0µg/ml salbutamol. There is a distinct increase in the extent and nature of biofilm formation when salbutamol is added to the culture. The 10µm magnified image with salbutamol supplementation (Row B,

third image), shows that there is matrix formation with enmeshing of the bacteria. This pattern was visible at all concentrations of salbutamol in three separate experiments.

The spread and the extent of the biofilm formation were not as heightened as that seen with catecholamines but certainly were suggestive of very mature looking biofilms. This study showed that salbutamol had a tendency to enhance the *B. cenocepacia* biofilm after 24 hours of incubation.



**Figure 4.12 A and B:** Representative SEM images of salbutamol effects on the extent and morphology of clinical strain *B. cenocepacia* biofilm ET tube segments after 24 hours morphology in serum-SAPI medium compared to control without drug. **A.** Control, no drug added, **B.** 1.0µg/ml salbutamol supplementation.

### 4.3 Conclusion

The study in this chapter suggests that salbutamol does not affect the growth or initial attachment of either *P. aeruginosa* or *B. cenocepacia*. Salbutamol has an effect on the biofilm forming ability of both bacteria and this effect is not dose dependent but is evident even at lower concentrations that are possibly achieved in the lungs alveolar spaces after therapeutic inhalation of the medication. The higher concentrations may represent that seen in the larger airways and again we note that biofilm formation increases at these concentrations and on ET tube surfaces which have clinical implications.

#### 4.4. Discussion

Salbutamol is widely used as inhaled therapy in respiratory diseases such as asthma and in CF. Salbutamol is a highly soluble drug and is freely available for immediate action in the lungs and usual nebulised dosages of 2.5-5mg get deposited in the larger airways and in the peripheral alveolar spaces readily. Salbutamol has been found to affect the inflammatory cytokine and chemokine production on allergen stimulation (Romberger et al, 2016) and in autoimmune disease (Manni et al, 2011). Neutrophil respiratory burst activity (Otenello et al, 1996) and exocytosis (der Poll et al, 1996) were shown to be attenuated by  $\beta_2$ -agonist treatment. Bacterial killing and superoxide anion release by alveolar macrophages was strongly suppressed by both salbutamol and formoterol (Capelli et al, 1993). These mechanisms all indirectly affect the clearance of organisms.

Some studies show increased bacterial clearance (Vandevelde et al, 2015) and reduced virulence (Gross et al, 2010) with salbutamol whereas another study shows no difference in the bacterial growth (Neal et al, 2011). Contrarily, Maris et al showed that both salbutamol and long acting  $\beta_2$ -agonist salmeterol reduced the clearance of non-typeable *Haemophilus influenza* (Maris et al, 2006). Studies have found salmeterol to improve mucociliary clearance in patients with *Pseudomonas* colonisation (Dowling et al, 1997, Kanthakumar et al, 1994) and exert a protective effect on airway epithelial integrity that was otherwise impaired by *P. aeruginosa* exoproducts (Coraux et al, 2004). Zhang et al showed a dose responsive increase in bacterial growth of *E.coli* and *P. aeruginosa* in air surface fluid on human airway carcinogenic cell line air liquid cultures with addition of salbutamol to culture medium. This growth was related to reduced anti-bacterial products (Zhang et al, 2011). The effect of salbutamol on

*Pseudomonas* and *Burkholderia* growth and virulence has not been directly explored previously and for the first time is addressed in this study.

This study demonstrates that although salbutamol does not affect the bacterial growth, exposing the bacteria to varying concentrations of salbutamol resulted in increased biofilm forming ability of these organisms even at lower concentrations. The biofilms were mature and thick after only 24 hour after exposure and showed matrix formation. The *in vitro* conditions and exposure to salbutamol increase the ability of the bacteria to form biofilms and it is likely that salbutamol affects the cell to cell signalling pathways independent of growth.

In clinical settings, salbutamol usage is high in many respiratory diseases including CF where *Pseudomonas* and *Burkholderia* are common lung pathogens. Salbutamol is routinely used for bronchodilatation and to facilitate airway clearance in this group of patients. Those undergoing lung transplantation are intubated post-operatively and *Burkholderia* is associated with morbidity and mortality in this group. The respiratory tissues, via the endotracheal tube, may also be used as a direct site for administration of salbutamol. It is likely that salbutamol may have an effect on the bacterial cell to cell signalling and influence the bacterial aggregation and further biofilm formation.

The interaction between the bacteria, *Pseudomonas* and *Burkholderia*, and salbutamol can happen in the clinical setting and the findings of this study has potential implications to routine practice.

## **CHAPTER 5**

**Effect of catecholamines and salbutamol  
on interaction of *B. cenocepacia* and *P.  
aeruginosa* with human airway ciliated  
epithelium**

## 5.1 Overview

*B. cenocepacia* and *P. aeruginosa* are commonly found in nature and do not usually affect the healthy lung but are commonly found to be pathogenic in CF patients (Marcus and Baker, 1985). Both these bacterial species cause chronic lung infection by forming biofilms. Lung transplant is a treatment offered for end stage CF disease and again *Burkholderia* are implicated in increasing morbidity and mortality in this group of patients (Stephenson et al, 2012).

Catecholamines are present within the lungs, and in vitro studies have shown they can also mediate access of transferrin and Lf iron to the bacteria and this iron is utilised by bacteria to increase their growth and biofilm formation (Freestone et al, 2003, 2008). In this study, I found *B. cenocepacia* to be responsive to catecholamines and this effect was mediated by accessing iron (Chapter 3, section 3.4). Studies show that the catecholamine levels are increased in CF and in lung transplantation patients due to altered metabolism (Schöni et al, 1985, 1986) and post lung transplanted CF (Dickinson, 2015), stress related to infection (Freestone et al, 2002) or procedures such as ET tube suctioning (Schmidt and Kraft, 1995) and use of exogenous inotropic agents post transplantation (Raymondos et al, 2000).

Salbutamol is widely used for bronchodilatation and airway clearance in CF and intubated patients on intensive care such as the post transplantation group. Salbutamol has been found to interact with bacteria but its overall effect on bacterial virulence and clearance is not conclusive (Maris et al, 2006, Vandeveldel et al, 2015, Zhang et al, 2011). Investigations done as documented in Chapter 4 showed *B. cenocepacia* and *P. aeruginosa* formed increased aggregates and mature biofilm in presence of salbutamol.

Medications used at time of transplant can affect the MCC. MCC was significantly reduced in transplant patients (Edmunds et al, 1969, Brody et al, 1972, Dolovich et al, 1987), compared with healthy subjects. Acute inhalation of salbutamol significantly improved MCC in transplant patients (Laube et al, 2002). Likewise, in healthy individuals salbutamol can increase the ciliary function (Devalia et al, 1992, Izeboud et al, 1999), but this effect may vary in diseases such as CF (Mortensen et al, 1993, 1994).

As the lungs provide an environment for close interaction of bacteria such as *B. cenocepacia* and *P. aeruginosa* with drugs such as salbutamol and catecholamines especially in disease states, I chose to study this interaction using the air liquid interface (ALI) culture model with cells obtained from healthy and post-transplanted CF individuals was used in this part of the study. The Ali culture model provides an environment that is as similar to the human lungs as possible.

## **5.2 Methods for ALI culture experiments**

### **5.2.1 Subjects**

The epithelium samples were collected from post transplantation CF patients and healthy volunteers and processed for culture as described in Chapter 2.

### **5.2.2 Air liquid interface (ALI) culture preparation**

ALI cultures were prepared as outlined in Chapter 2 for both nasal and bronchial epithelial samples. Unfortunately, over the period of the study, a large proportion of the samples succumbed to three massive bouts of infections and thus only a small proportion of the samples were finally suitable for any kind of testing. This was not expected events and unfortunately due to lack of time, no further samples could be

obtained. In all, only four CF post transplantation bronchial (CF-B) and 8 healthy nasal (HN) ALI cultures were available for this study.

### **5.2.3 Preparation of *B. cenocepacia* and *P.aeruginosa* for ALI culture interactions**

Clinical and reference strains of *B. cenocepacia* were used and a clinical strain of *P. aeruginosa* was used. The methodology used for preparation of inoculum for ALI culture infection was as described in Chapter 2 (Section 2.3.1).

### **5.2.4 Layout of ALI cultures and exposure of epithelial cultures to bacteria and drugs**

Preparation for the ALI culture infection experiments was started 24 hours prior to the experiment, as ALI cultures were fed with 700 µl of antibiotic free BEBM culture medium and the bacterial inoculum prepared. On the day of the experiment, baseline readings for CBF were taken from 5 areas per well prior to any intervention and the XY coordinates noted for each of these areas to ensure that the same cilia were observed throughout the study. Each ALI culture well was then rinsed with 200µl BEBM. Bacterial inoculum was diluted to obtain  $10^6$  CFU/ml and 500µl of each strain was added to the well. Drugs, either 10µM NE or 10µg/ml salbutamol were also added at this stage. For the control, primary epithelial cells were incubated with 500µl BEBM without any bacteria or additional drugs.

Each ALI culture 12-well plate had between 3 and 5 ciliated transwells. Allowing for a control well per culture, bacteria and drugs were added in the remaining wells as summarised in Table 5.1. Retrospectively, it would seem more useful to not use the *B. cenocepacia* reference strains due to the limited number of ciliated wells eventually

available for the experiments, this limitation was not anticipated and thus not planned for. It was felt necessary to use the reference strain in these experiments due to the highly novel nature of these experiments and to validate the clinical strain against it.

**Table 5.1:** Summary of the patient demographics and ALI experimental setup. Different combinations of bacteria and drugs were added to HN, healthy nasal ALI culture and CF-B, CF post-transplanted bronchial ALI culture.

Culture	Donor age/ sex	Medical details	Type of culture	Ciliated wells	Type of bacteria added	Drug added	Completed time course
HN1	34y/M	Nil of note	Healthy nasal	3	- <i>B. cenocepacia</i> clinical - <i>B. cenocepacia</i> reference	Nil	Yes
HN2	25y/F	Nil of note	Healthy nasal	4	- <i>B. cenocepacia</i> clinical	-NE 10 $\mu$ M -Salbutamol 10 $\mu$ g/ml	Yes
HN3	40y/F	Nil of note	Healthy nasal	4	- <i>B. cenocepacia</i> clinical	-NE 10 $\mu$ M -Salbutamol 10 $\mu$ g/ml	Yes
HN4	22y/F	Nil of note	Healthy nasal	4	- <i>B. cenocepacia</i> clinical	-NE 10 $\mu$ M -Salbutamol 10 $\mu$ g/ml	Yes
HN5	30y/M	Nil of note	Healthy nasal	4	- <i>P.aeruginosa</i> clinical	-Salbutamol 10 $\mu$ g/ml	Yes
HN6	48y/F	Nil of note	Healthy nasal	5	- <i>B. cenocepacia</i> clinical - <i>B. cenocepacia</i> reference	-NE 10 $\mu$ M -Salbutamol 10 $\mu$ g/ml	Yes
HN7	18y/M	Nil of note	Healthy nasal	5	- <i>B. cenocepacia</i> clinical - <i>P.aeruginosa</i> clinical	-NE 10 $\mu$ M -Salbutamol 10 $\mu$ g/ml	Yes
HN8	23y/M	Nil of note	Healthy nasal	5	- <i>B. cenocepacia</i> clinical - <i>P.aeruginosa</i> clinical	-NE 10 $\mu$ M -Salbutamol 10 $\mu$ g/ml	Yes
CF-B1	14y/F	CF	CF post-transplanted bronchial	4	- <i>B. cenocepacia</i> clinical - <i>B. cenocepacia</i> reference	-NE 10 $\mu$ M	Yes
CF-B2	18y/F	CF	CF post-transplanted bronchial	4	- <i>B. cenocepacia</i> clinical	-NE 10 $\mu$ M -Salbutamol 10 $\mu$ g/ml	No, only T0 done
CF-B3	10y/M	CF	CF post-transplanted bronchial	4	- <i>B. cenocepacia</i> clinical	-NE 10 $\mu$ M -Salbutamol 10 $\mu$ g/ml	No, only T0 done
CF-B4	14y/M	CF	CF post-transplanted bronchial	5	- <i>B. cenocepacia</i> clinical - <i>P.aeruginosa</i> clinical	-NE 10 $\mu$ M -Salbutamol 10 $\mu$ g/ml	Yes

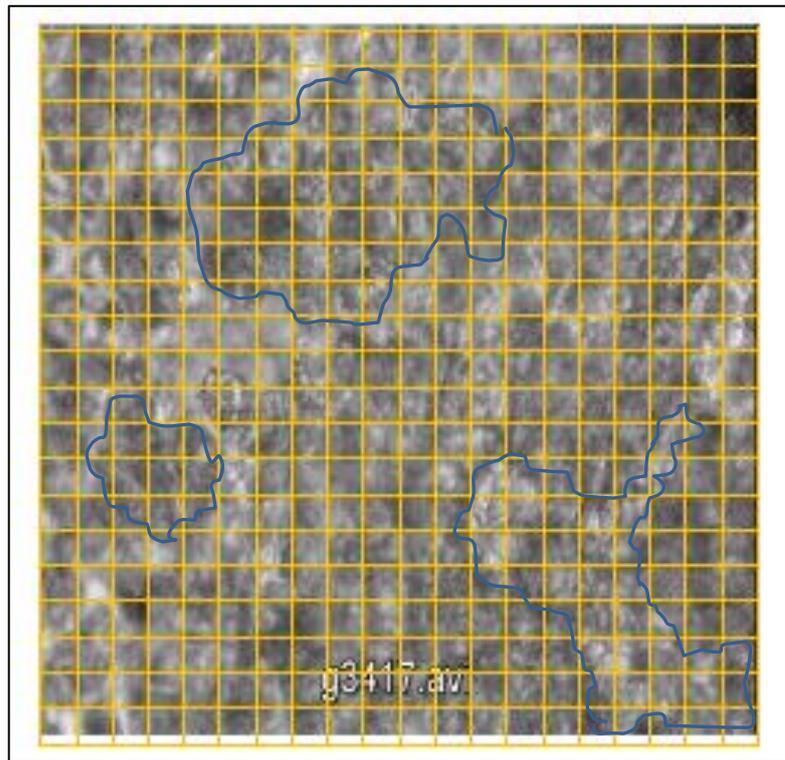
### **5.2.5 ALI culture measurements**

The measurements were taken 24 hours before any intervention was done to the ALI cultures to check. On the day of the experiment, three further readings were taken- immediately on addition of bacteria and drugs (T0), three hours after infection (T3) and then at five hours (T5). The experiment was stopped at this point. These time points were chosen based on previous (unpublished) laboratory observations to allow for growth and to ensure that it was possible to assess CBF without having the effect of destruction of the cells in the ALI culture due to infection. As per methods described in Chapter 2 , bacterial growth was determined by obtaining 10µl of supernatant at T5 and serially diluting these in PBS, followed by plating onto Luria agar; colony counts of viable bacteria were assessed after 24 hour incubation of the plates.

CBFs were recorded from 5 random ciliated areas per well and these areas were marked by XY coordinates so that the same areas could be recorded for each time point as described in Chapter 3. Five CBF readings were taken per well per time point at various XY coordinates - baseline (24 hours before experiment started) and at T0, T3 and T5. The 15 readings per time point per well were then averaged to provide a mean CBF per time point per well.

Additionally, notes were made of presence of ciliary dyskinesia, bacterial adhesion to cilia, biofilm formation and amount of debris. To quantify it, determination of the area covered by this debris and bacterial aggregates and biofilm was done by using a grid of 0.5 cm<sup>2</sup> squares placed on the picture of each of the five areas studied as described in Chapter 2. The final amount was represented as a percentage of the total area measured and averaged for the five wells.

An example of this technique is shown in Figure 5.1.



**Figure 5.1:** This is a still picture of one of the measured area with a grid placed on it. The area covered by cell debris, bacterial aggregates and biofilms was noted and represented as a percentage of the total area measured. In this example, some of the areas covered by bacterial aggregates are marked out in blue.

At five hours, the ALI infection experiment was stopped. The ALI culture was fixed in 4% paraformaldehyde and stained for fluorescent microscopy or confocal imaging as described in in Chapter 2. The confocal microscopy was a new process to me and took several hours per reading by the nature of the test. Due to this, two samples each from healthy nasal and CF bronchial epithelial cultures were processed for confocal and rest were used for fluorescent microscopy.

### 5.2.6 Statistical analysis

Sample size was calculated based on CBF as the main outcome measure. It was estimated that, to detect a mean difference in ciliary beat frequency of 2 Hz (with a

standard deviation of 1 Hz) between two groups, with a confidence interval of 95% and a power of 80%, a sample size of six (n=6) in each group would be required. As there were only four CF-B cultures, the study was underpowered for this group. Statistical analysis was performed using GraphPad Prism5. Non-parametric data were described as median (IQR). Groups were initially compared using the Friedman test and post-hoc analysis was performed using Dunn's method. A p value of <0.05 was considered statistically significant.

Comparison of the CBF and qualitative analysis was completed from the recorded videos by two observers independently (P Kenia and J Hayes), both of who were blinded to whether the recordings were from control or intervention wells and agreement between the two observers was excellent.

### **5.3 Results**

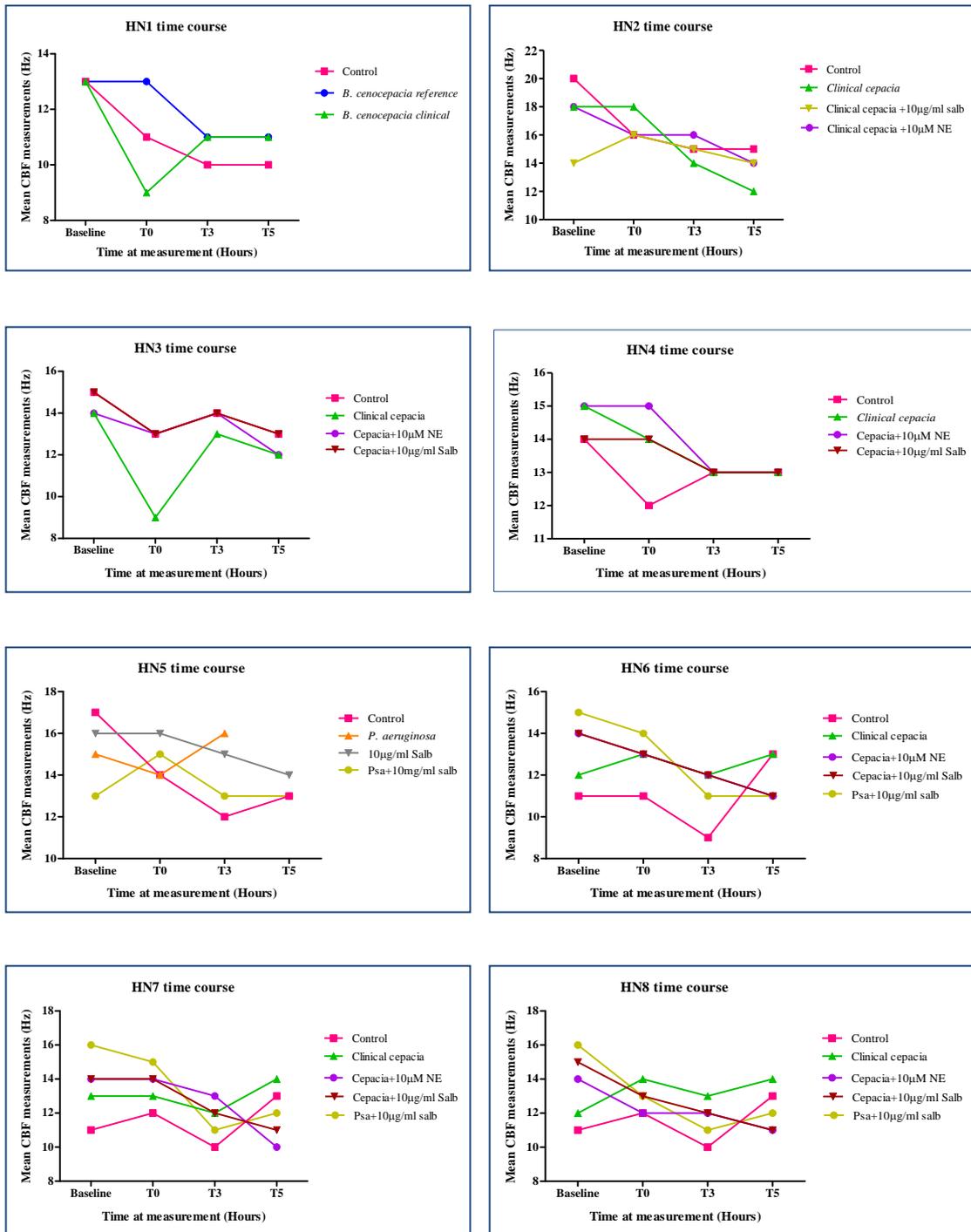
#### **5.3.1 CBF measurements**

##### **5.3.1.1 CBF readings over five hour time course for HN and CF-B ALI cultures**

To determine if differences existed in CBF of respiratory epithelia between normal and CF patients, measurements of the beat frequency were taken at baseline, prior to all infection experiments. Baseline CBF readings were found to be within normal range (11-16Hz) for all ALI cultures except for 2, where one, HN5, was fast (17-22Hz) and one, CF-B2 was slow (6-7Hz).

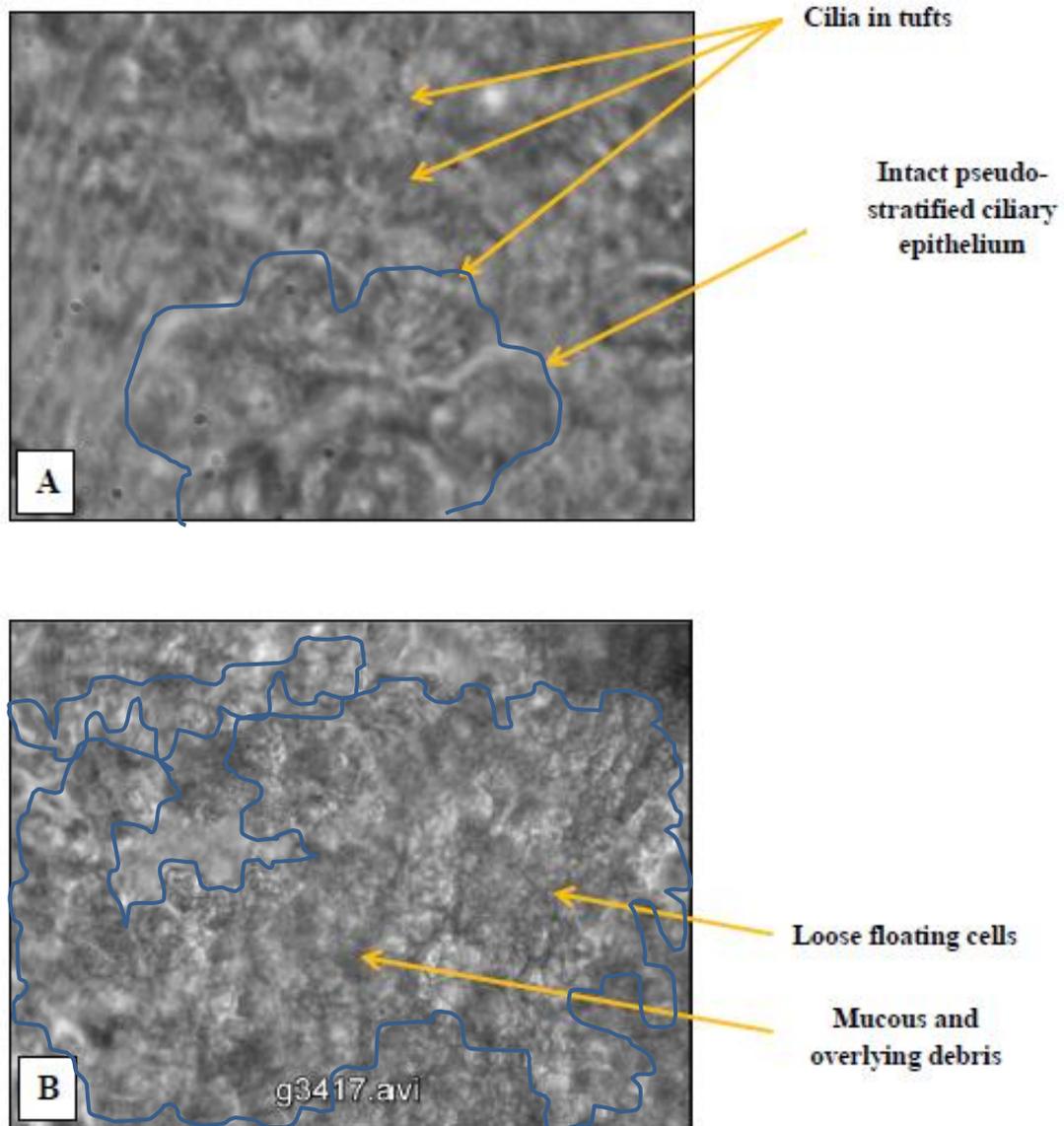
Over the time course of five hours, there were further video recordings per ALI for each time point (T0, T3 and T5). CBF was calculated from five individual readings and a mean CBF reading was obtained per well per time point. The HN ALI cultures showed

that the mean CBF readings changed over the period of the experiment from Baseline to T5 and this change in CBF ranged from 5Hz lower than baseline to 6 Hz above baseline readings for the HN ALI culture experiments. The time course measurements for the 8 HN ALI cultures are shown in Figure 5.2.



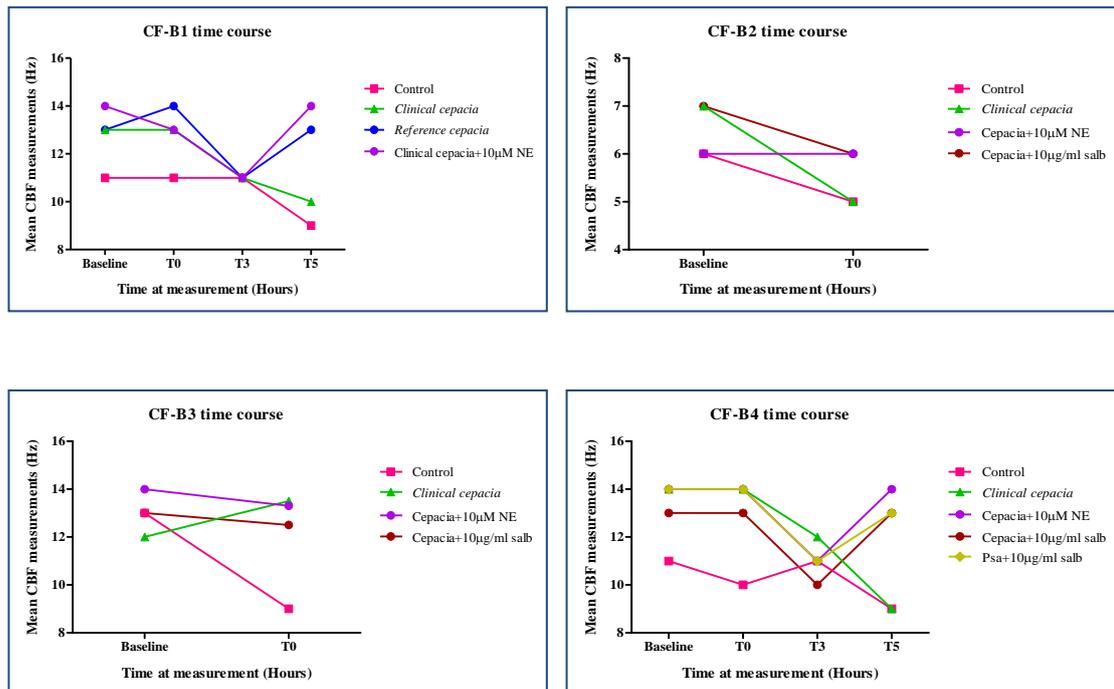
**Figure 5.2: CBF readings over the 5 hour time course for the 8 healthy nasal (HN1-8) ALI cultures.** Key: **Control** non- infected wells, no drugs added, **Cepacia-Clinical** *B. cenocepacia*, **Psa-***P. aeruginosa*, **NE-**norepinephrine, **Salb-**Salbutamol supplemented wells as summarised in Table 5.1. Mean CBF readings are plotted for **Baseline**, before infection, and at time of infection (**T0**), three hours after infection (**T3**) and five hours after infection (**T5**). There is no distinct pattern of change in the CBFs between infected wells with or without drugs added or when compared to control wells during the time course.

Two of the four CF post-transplant bronchial epithelial ALI cultures (CF-B) showed significant cell damage and debris formation, and no ciliated cells were available for CBF assessment at T3 and T5 readings for CF-B2 and CF-B3. Figure 5.3 A and B shows a representative area from a *B. cenocepacia* infected well of CF-B3 and a healthy area for comparison.



**Figure 5.3 A and B:** **Figure A** shows an area of a healthy well with normal stratified ciliary epithelium at T3 from CF-B1 and **Figure B** shows an area from a well of CF-B3 with loose cells and debris floating. Similar cell destruction was noted in all the wells of CF-B2 and CF-B3 at the time of the T3 reading.

In the remaining two CF-B ALI cultures, there were changes in the mean CBF readings ranging from 6Hz lower than baseline to 2Hz above baseline. The time course for the four infected CF post transplantation bronchial (CF-B) ALI cultures is shown in Figure 5.4. This study showed that there was no specific pattern of change in CBF after exposure to *B. cenocepacia*.

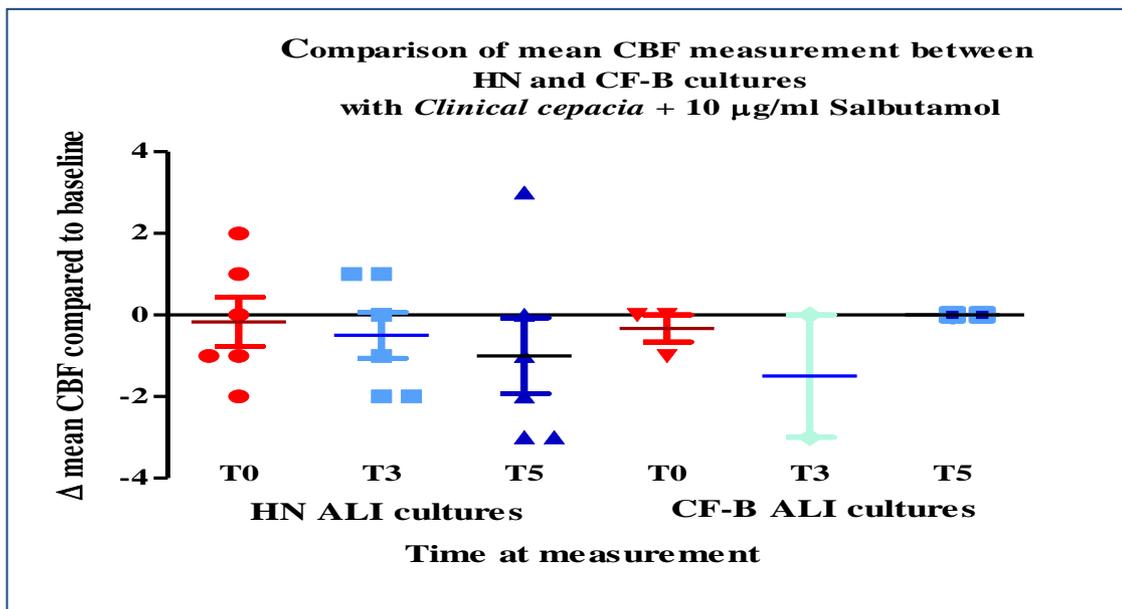


**Figure 5.4: CBF measurements over the time course for the 4 CF-B ALI cultures.** Key: **Control** non- infected wells, no drugs added, **Cepacia**-Clinical *B. cenocepacia*, **Psa-P. aeruginosa**, **NE**-Norepinephrine supplemented, **salb**-Salbutamol supplemented. Mean CBF readings are plotted for **Baseline**, before infection, and at time of infection (**T0**), three hours after infection (**T3**) and five hours after infection (**T5**). There is no distinct pattern of change in the CBFs between infected wells with or without drugs added or when compared to control wells during the time course. CF-B2 and B3 were damaged by the T3 and thus the set of CBF readings is not complete. There is no distinct pattern of change in the CBFs between infected wells bacteria with or without drugs added compared to control wells.

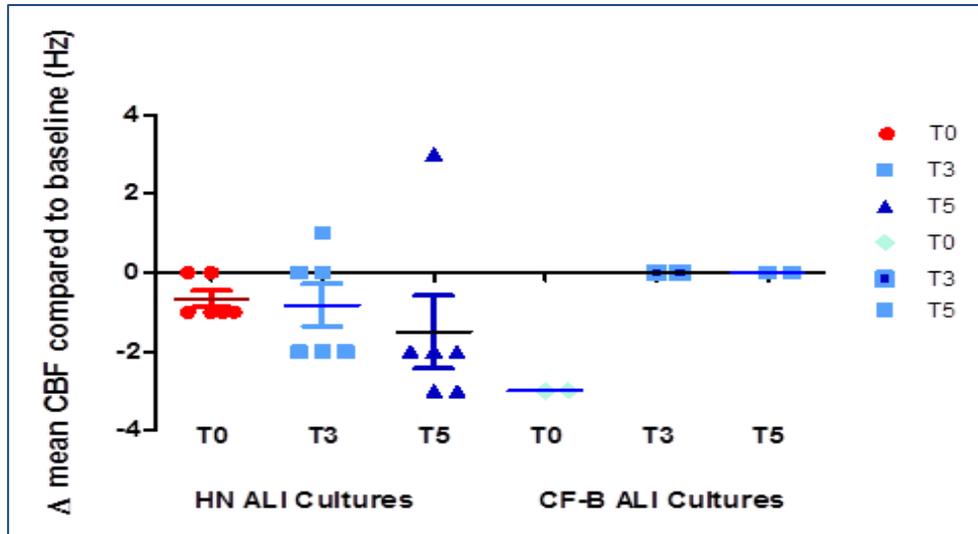
### 5.3.1.2 Comparison of the CBF measurements between healthy nasal and CF-post transplantation bronchial cultures after *B. cenocepacia* infection

This study included observations from two of the four CF-B ALI cultures and 7 HN

ALI cultures infected with the clinical *B. cenocepacia* strain. The difference in the mean CBF measurements ( $\Delta$  Mean CBF) for each time point for all healthy and all CF ALI cultures were comparable for non-infected control wells, *B. cenocepacia* infected wells and those with additional salbutamol or NE supplementation. Figure 5.5 shows the data for the salbutamol enriched clinical *B. cenocepacia* wells at various time points and Figure 5.6 shows the data for the NE supplemented clinical *B. cenocepacia* wells at T0, T3 and T5. As there were only two full set of readings in the CF-B over the five hour time course, no significance could be deduced from this study. However, the observations suggested that there was no difference in the CBF measurements with *B. cenocepacia* infection in healthy compared to CF epithelium with and without salbutamol (Figure 5.5) or NE (Figure 5.6) supplementation.



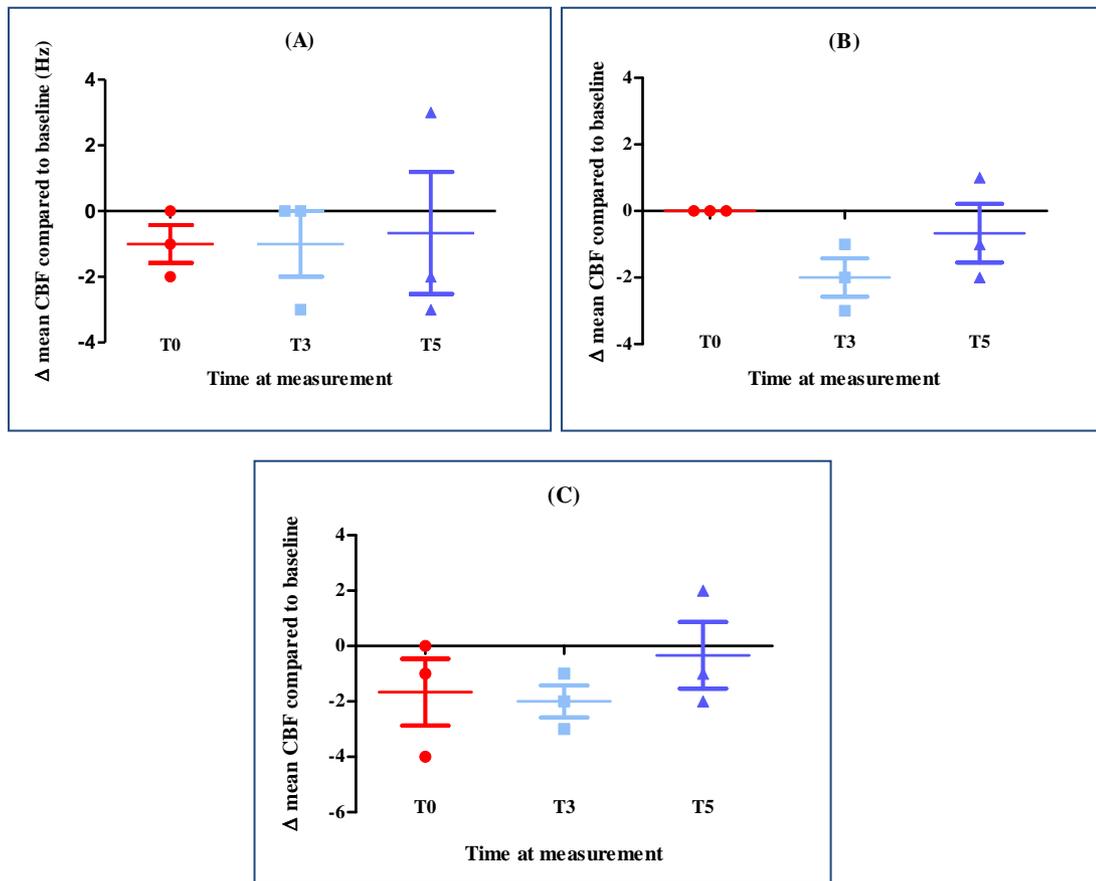
**Figure 5.5:** Comparison of  $\Delta$  Mean CBF between clinical strains of *B. cenocepacia* and 10µg/ml salbutamol supplementation between healthy nasal cultures (HN) and CF post transplantation bronchial (CF-B) cultures over the time course. The mean CBFs between healthy and CF *B. cenocepacia* infected ALI cultures were comparable with salbutamol supplementation.



**Figure 5.6:** Comparison of  $\Delta$  Mean CBF between clinical strains of *B. cenocepacia* and 10 $\mu$ M NE supplementation between healthy nasal cultures (HN) and CF post transplantation bronchial (CF-B) cultures over the time course. The mean CBFs between healthy and CF *B. cenocepacia* infected ALI cultures were comparable with NE supplementation.

### 5.3.1.3 CBF measurements after clinical and reference *B. cenocepacia* infection

The mean CBF differences ( $\Delta$  Mean CBF) for each time point were compared to the baseline for clinical and reference *B. cenocepacia* strains. These measurements were plotted and compared to the control non-infected wells. The CBF measurements changed compared to mean baseline reading, ranging from 6Hz lower than baseline to 4 Hz above baseline (Figure 5.7A-C). However, the mean CBF changes were not significantly different ( $\pm 2$ Hz) between the non-infected control wells and the *B. cenocepacia* infected wells at any of the time points (Figure 5.7A-C). This suggested that *B. cenocepacia* does not affect the CBF on introduction to human airway ciliated epithelium when studied up to 5 hours after infection.

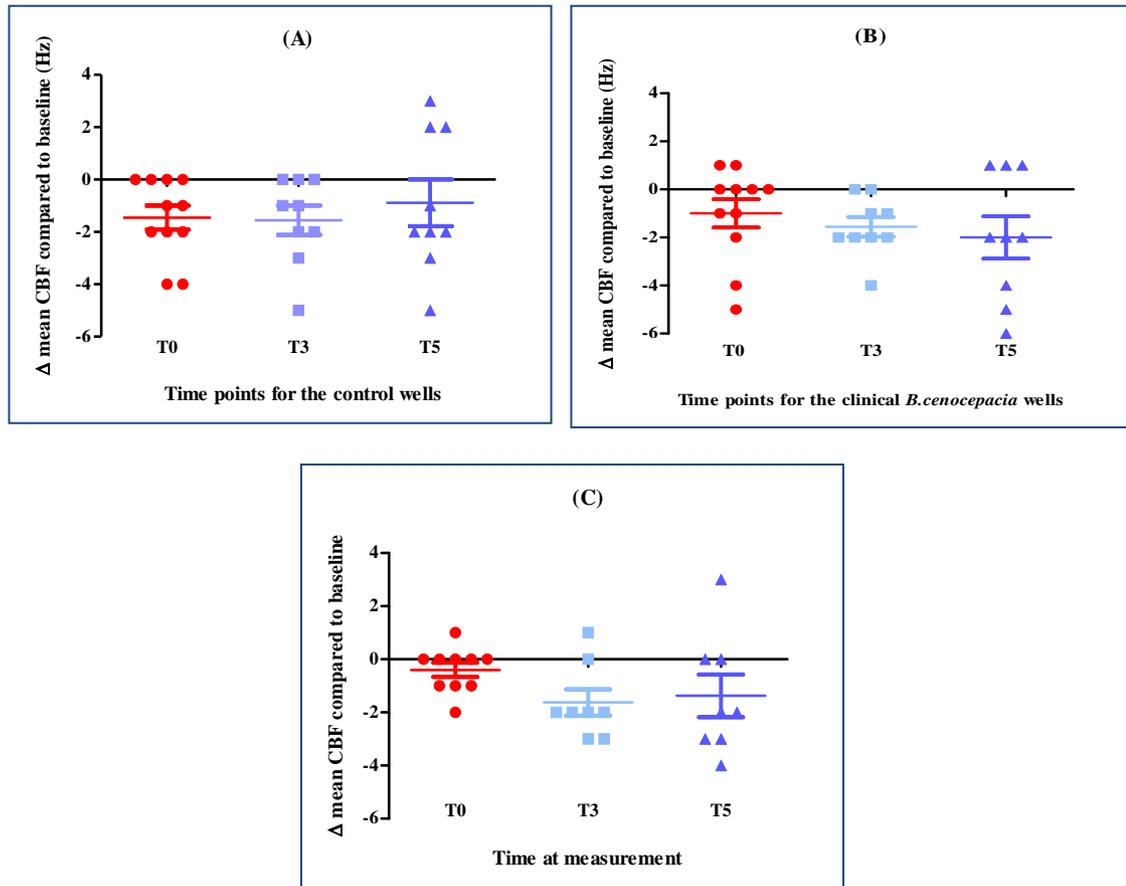


**Figure 5.7A, B, C:** Comparison of the  $\Delta$  Mean CBF between (A) Control, non- infected wells, (B) Reference *B. cenocepacia* strain infected wells and (C) Clinical *B. cenocepacia* strain infected wells over the 5 hour time course. The mean CBF readings were comparable across all three groups with no significant difference.

#### 5.3.1.4 Effect on CBF measurements after NE addition to *B. cenocepacia* infected ALI cultures

NE supplementation with clinical *B. cenocepacia* infection was possible in 9 of the 12 ALI cultures. The mean CBFs were measured at baseline, T0, T3 and T5 as before. With NE supplementation, there were significant differences in the CBFs over the time point measurements compared to mean baseline reading, ranging from 5 Hz lower than baseline to 2 Hz above baseline. There was no significant difference ( $\pm 2$ Hz) when the mean CBFs were compared across the non-infected control wells, *B. cenocepacia* infected wells and with NE supplemented wells at any of the time points (Figure 5.8 A-C).

This indicated that *B. cenocepacia* did not significantly influence CBF even in presence of a catecholamine like NE, which was shown earlier to increase biofilm formation *in vitro* (Chapter 3, section 3.3.3-6).



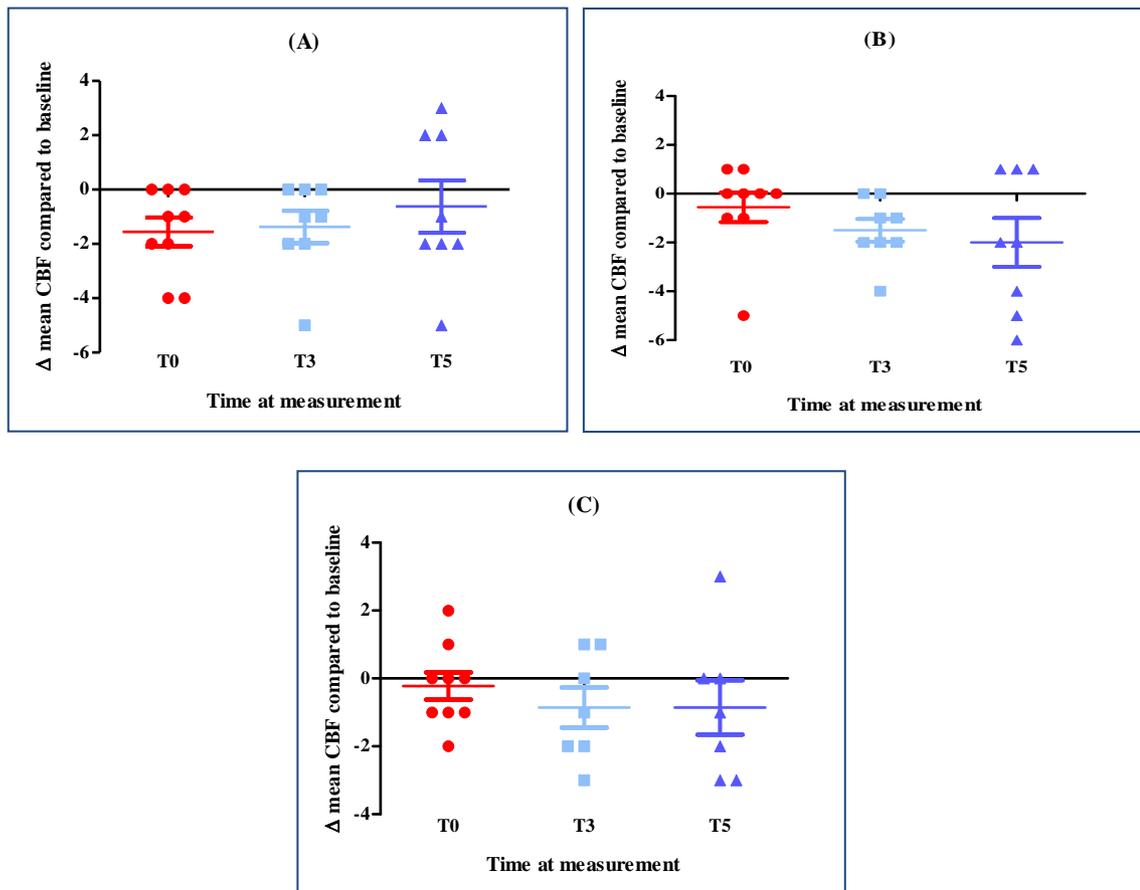
**Figure 5.8 A, B, C:** Comparison of the  $\Delta$  Mean CBF between Control, non- infected wells, (B) *B. cenocepacia* strain infected wells and (C) *B. cenocepacia* with 10 $\mu$ M NE supplemented wells over the 5 hour time course. There was no significant difference in the  $\Delta$  mean CBF between the non-infected and infected ALI culture wells or with NE supplementation.

### 5.3.1.5 Effect on CBF measurements after salbutamol addition to *B. cenocepacia* infected ALI cultures

Investigation of the effects of salbutamol supplementation with clinical *B. cenocepacia* infected ALI cultures was possible in 7 of the ALI cultures. The mean CBF readings measured with salbutamol supplemented cultures showed significant individual variation in CBF readings between time points. At five hours, the differences were 3 Hz below to 3 Hz above the mean baseline CBF readings for the *B. cenocepacia*

supplemented with salbutamol wells compared to 6 Hz below and 1 Hz above the mean baseline reading for the *B. cenocepacia* infected wells without salbutamol addition and 5 Hz below to 3 Hz above the mean baseline reading for the control non-infected wells (Figure 5.9 A-C). There was no significant difference ( $\pm 2$ Hz) when the mean CBFs were compared across the control (non-infected), bacteria only and salbutamol supplemented wells at any of the time points (Figure 5.9 A-C).

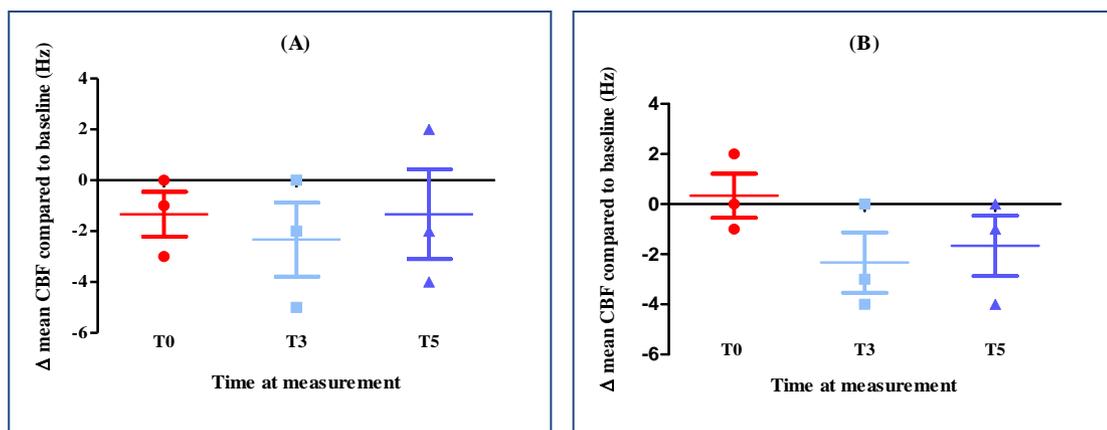
I could conclude that the addition of salbutamol to the *B. cenocepacia* ALI cultures did not affect the ciliary beat frequency.



**Figure 5.9A, B, C:** Comparison of the  $\Delta$  Mean CBF between Control, non- infected wells, (B) *B. cenocepacia* strain infected wells and (C) *B. cenocepacia* with 10 $\mu$ g/ml salbutamol supplemented wells over the 5 hour time course. There was no significant difference in the  $\Delta$  mean CBF between the non-infected and infected ALI culture wells or with salbutamol supplementation.

### 5.3.1.6 Effect on CBF measurements after salbutamol addition to *P. aeruginosa* infected ALI cultures

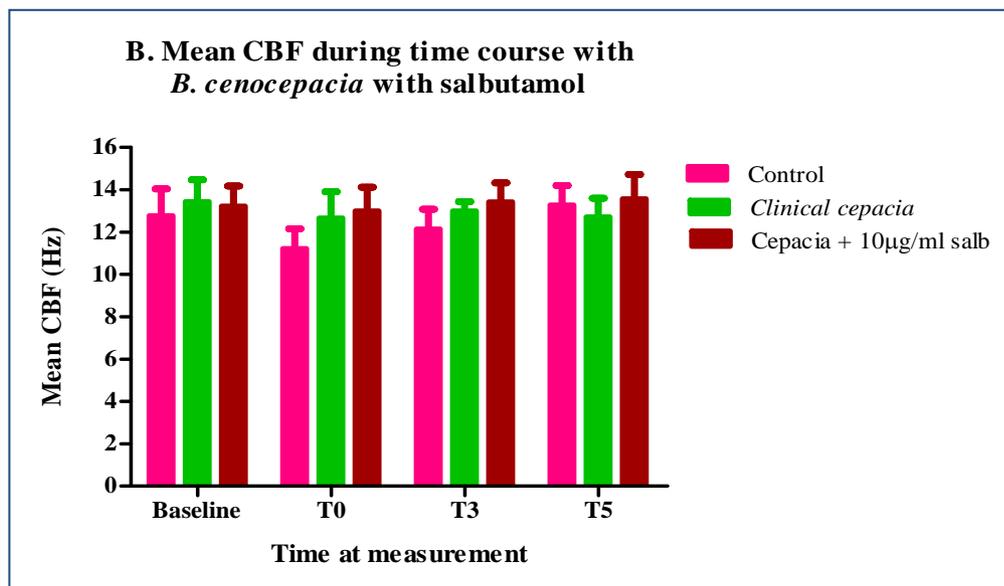
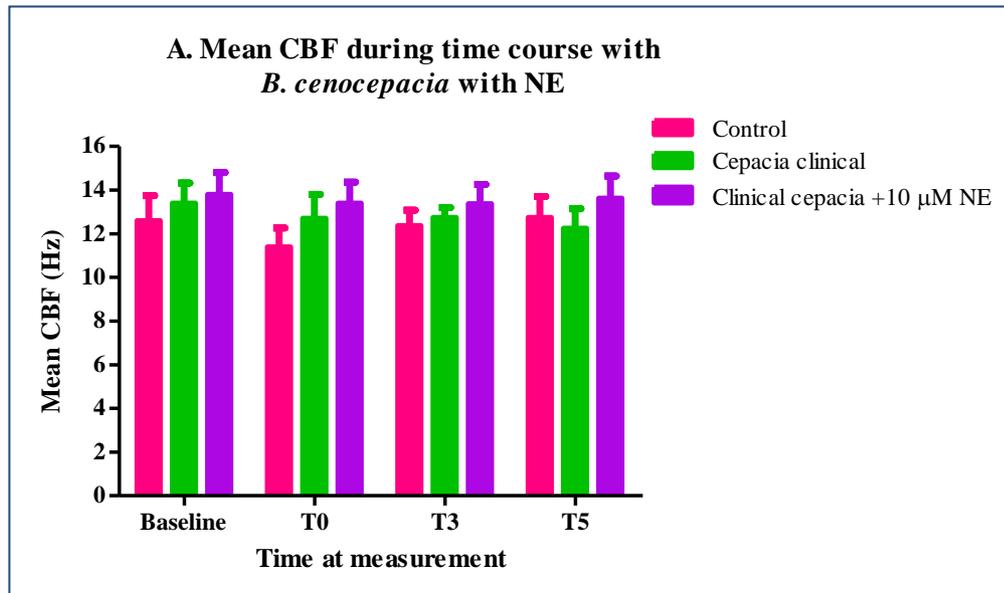
In the three ALI cultures in which *P. aeruginosa* infected wells were supplemented with salbutamol, the  $\Delta$  mean CBF with salbutamol supplementation was not significantly different from the control well (Figure 5.10A,B). This set of data suggests that there is no influence of salbutamol on the CBF readings following *P. aeruginosa* infection of the ALI cultures but the number of samples was not enough to infer the significance.



**Figure 5.10A and B:** Comparison of the  $\Delta$  Mean CBF between (A) Control, non-infected wells and (B) Clinical *P. aeruginosa* supplemented with 10μg/ml salbutamol over the 5 hour time course. There was no significant difference in the mean CBF in either set of wells.

### 5.3.1.7 Comparison of the CBF measurements between salbutamol and NE supplementation of the *B. cenocepacia* infected ALI cultures

The 9 NE supplemented *B. cenocepacia* ALI cultures were compared with the 7 salbutamol supplemented *B. cenocepacia* ALI cultures. There was no difference noted in the mean CBF readings at Baseline, T0, T3 and T5 between the *B. cenocepacia* infected wells supplemented with 10μM NE (Figure 5.11A) compared with those enriched with 10μg/ml salbutamol (Figure 5.11B) when compared with bacteria alone or non-infected control wells.



**Figure 5.11 A and B:** Comparison of the mean CBFs recorded at each time point, Baseline, T0, T3 and T5 with Control, non-infected wells, *B. cenocepacia* infected wells, *B. cenocepacia* with either (A) 10 $\mu$ M NE or (B) 10 $\mu$ g/ml salbutamol supplementation. There was no significant difference between the mean CBF measurements at any of the time point in either group.

With the studies done so far, it could be concluded that *B. cenocepacia* does not affect the CBF significantly ( $\pm 2$ Hz) in healthy nasal epithelial ALI cultures and the addition of NE or salbutamol does not influence this. Similar observations were made with the CF post transplanted bronchial epithelial ALI culture studies, but the number of samples was not enough to conclude this confidently. Overall, *B. cenocepacia* does not affect

the CBF up to 5 hours after initial infection and drugs, NE and salbutamol do not influence this.

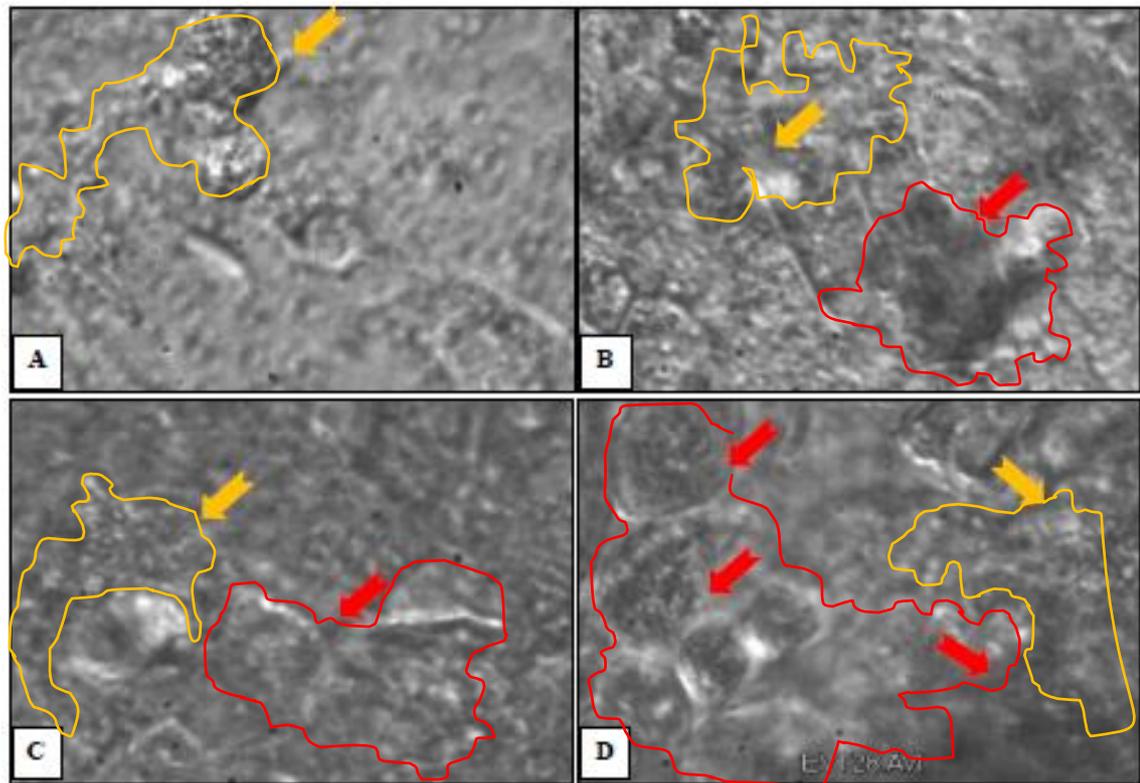
### **5.3.2 Qualitative and quantitative analysis of the ALI cultures**

The wells were assessed for presence of ciliary dyskinesia, bacterial adhesion, biofilm formation and amount of debris. At the end of the experiment, the area covered by bacterial aggregates or biofilms was noted and total percentage coverage was calculated and averaged for the five wells as described in Chapter 2.

#### **5.3.2.1 Qualitative and quantitative analysis of the HN ALI cultures**

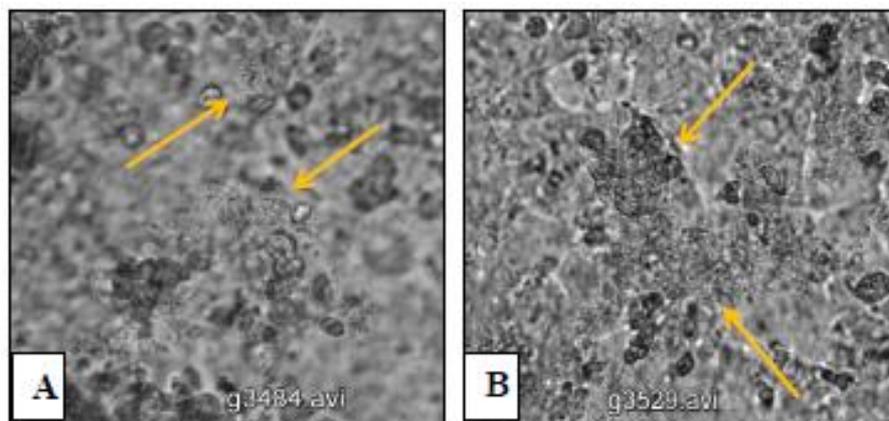
The cilia in the control non-infected wells remained vigorous throughout the study period and there was good particulate clearance observed with insignificant occasional dyskinesia. There were few areas (<5% average) covered with floating loose cells or debris. For the *B. cenocepacia* and *P. aeruginosa* infected wells with and without drug addition, there was average 10% (range 0-12%) dyskinesia noted in all the ciliary measurements done. There were occasional bacteria freely floating in the fluid and bacteria attached to ciliary tips in 2 out of the 6 NE supplemented wells but no bacterial adhesion was observed in the other infected wells.

The aggregates ranged from small (covering <10% area) to medium- large (covering up to 40% of the area studied). Most large aggregates were in the NE supplemented wells and covered a mean of 36% of the total surface area measurements done compared to 16% with the unsupplemented bacterial wells. The salbutamol supplemented wells covered 20% of the total surface area but the aggregates were mainly small in size. Figures 5.12 A-D show representative areas of the wells with *B. cenocepacia* and with salbutamol and NE supplementation.



**Figure 5.12 A-D:** These are representative images of the aggregates from HN ALI cultures seen in **A.** *B. cenocepacia* infected well, **B.** *B. cenocepacia* with 10  $\mu\text{g/ml}$  salbutamol and **C and D** *B. cenocepacia* with 10  $\mu\text{M}$  NE supplemented wells. The yellow arrows and outlines show the biofilms and the red arrows and outlines show the debris and loose cells. The aggregates were larger and more surface area of the ALI culture was covered in the NE enriched wells.

There was presence of floating bacterial aggregates in clumps or with visible EPS formation in >80% of the infected areas reviewed (Figure 5.13 A, B).



**Figure 5.13 A and B:** These figures show the early aggregates (yellow arrows) and the matrix floating in the supernatant fluid of the well along with cell debris.

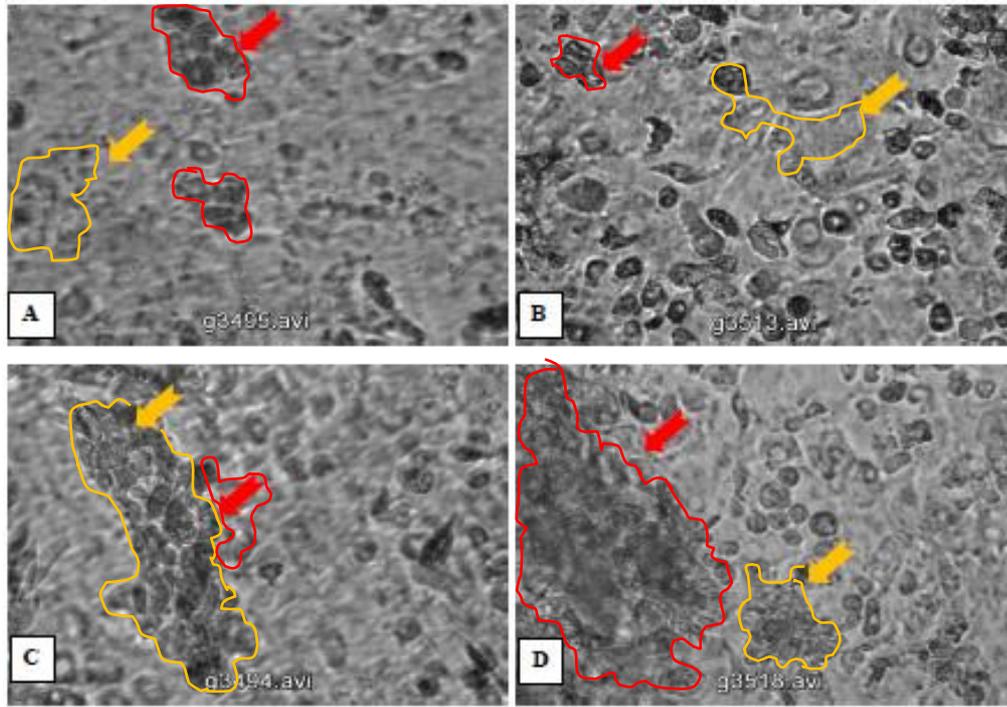
Cell debris was visible in the bacterial infected wells after three hours. At five hours, the cell debris which would likely include loose cells, mucus and bacteria was present in most infected wells and more in the NE supplemented bacterial wells when compared to other wells.

### **5.3.2.2 Qualitative and quantitative analysis of the CF-B ALI cultures**

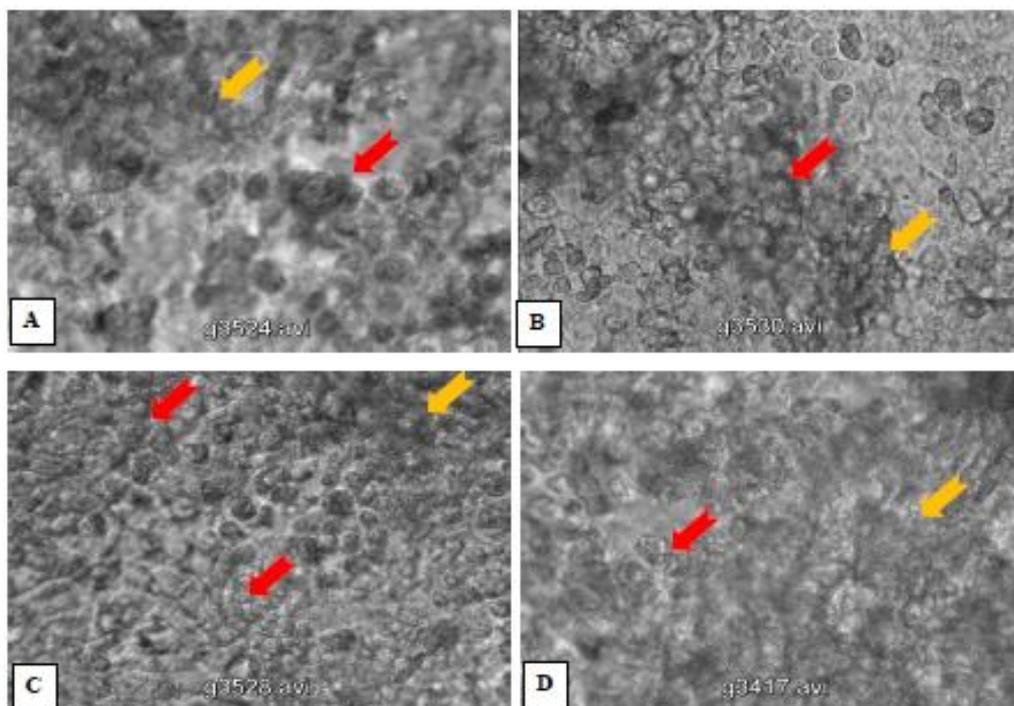
Three of the four CF-B ALI cultures appeared healthy at the start whereas one had intact epithelium but slow beating cilia at baseline. Eventually, two of the ALI cultures deteriorated over the time course and the cells were lifted off completely by T3 reading. At three hours, there was significant cell debris, and the bacterial wells had large bacterial aggregates. It was not possible to quantify the aggregates due to the underlying debris as this would likely overestimate the quantity.

In the other two surviving cultures, the control wells appeared healthy with few loose floating cells and debris. In the bacterial wells, there was a high degree of cell destruction and biofilm and bacterial aggregate formation. This was much more evident in the NE wells compared to the non-supplemented wells and with the salbutamol supplemented wells (Figure 5.14 A-D). The cell destruction and bacterial aggregation was higher with the CF-B cultures compared to the HN cultures.

The aggregates covered 42% of the surface area of the ALI cultures in the NE supplemented wells (Figures 5.15 A-D).



**Figure 5.14 A-D:** These are representative images of the aggregates from CF-B ALI cultures seen in **A.** *B. cenocepacia* infected well, **B.** *B. cenocepacia* with 10  $\mu\text{g/ml}$  salbutamol and **C and D** *B. cenocepacia* with 10  $\mu\text{M}$  NE supplemented wells for the healthy nasal (HN) cultures. The yellow arrows and outlines show the biofilms and the red arrows and outlines show the debris and loose cells. The aggregates were larger and more surface area of the ALI culture was covered in the NE enriched wells.

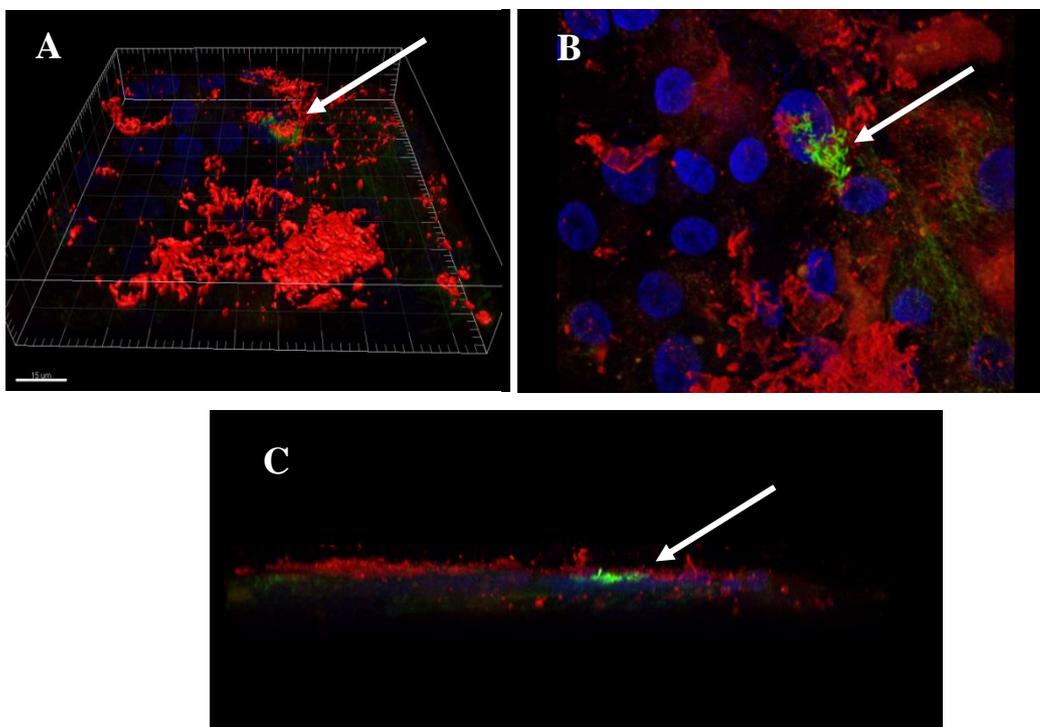


**Figure 5.15 A-D** shows that the bacterial aggregates and debris was more in the NE enriched *B. cenocepacia* wells from a CF-B ALI culture wells.

With these measurements, it could be concluded that there were clumps, aggregates and early biofilm formation at five hours after initial infection with *B. cenocepacia* and this is increased in the presence of NE and salbutamol supplementation. This occurrence was more pronounced in the CF-BALI cultures compared with the HN ALI cultures but the numbers were small to comment on the significance of this result. Bacterial adhesion occurs to ciliary tips and this was noted predominantly in the NE enriched cultures. Increased cell destruction and mucus formation occurs with *B. cenocepacia* infection and this is greater in the NE enriched wells and higher in the CF-B ALI cultures.

### **5.3.3 Confocal microscopy demonstrating bacterial adhesion and aggregate formation in infected ALI cultures**

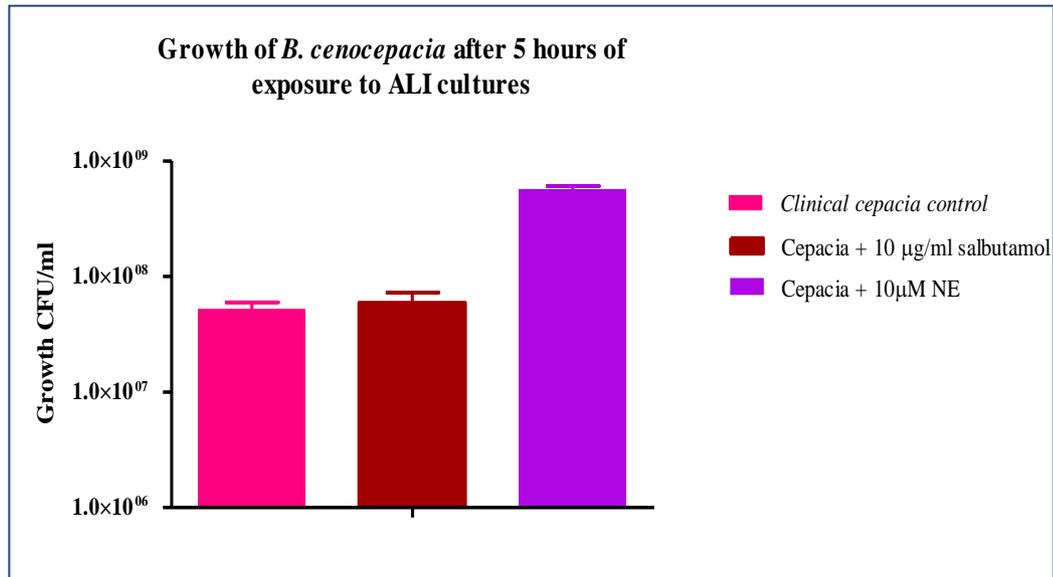
At the end of the experiment, cells were fixed and prepared for staining with fluorescent antibody stains for cilia and bacteria and the transmembrane mounted in an inverted orientation onto slides and imaged under a laser scanning confocal microscope as described in Chapter 2. Four samples, two each from HN and CF-B ALI cultures were analysed. Using Imaris software, the stacked images produce a 3D surface view demonstrating cilia (red), nucleus (blue) and adhered bacteria (green) was produced. Adherent bacteria and aggregate was only observed in one of the CF-B areas. The Figure 5.16 shows the 3D volume rendered image and staining of the various elements of the remnants of the ALI culture on the transmembrane of the NE supplemented clinical *B. cenocepacia* well of one of the CF-B ALI cultures.



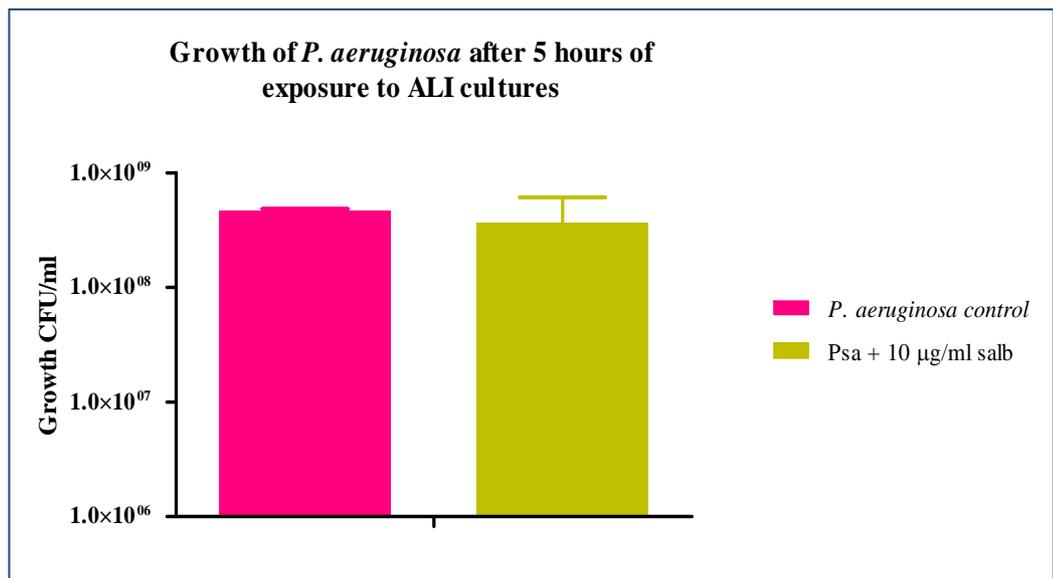
**Figure 5.16:** Confocal images of infected ciliated epithelium cells **A.** Imaris 3D rendering showing blue nucleus with red cilia and green spots which are the *B. cenocepacia* bacterial aggregates (the white arrows point to it). **B.** Image showing the bacterial aggregate in green attached to the ciliary tips with a head- on view and **C.** Side view of the stacked image which shows the height of the bacterial aggregate.

#### 5.3.4 Bacterial growth after exposure to the airway epithelium

The bacteria from infected ALI cultures were cultured on agar plates as per the method mentioned in Chapter 2 (section 2.3.3) at T5 and bacterial growth expressed as CFU/ml. Figures 5.17 and 5.18 show the *B. cenocepacia* or *P. aeruginosa* growth for all the ALI culture experiments. There was no difference in the colony count of the bacteria between *in vitro* and ALI culture exposed bacterial cultures. There was no difference between the growth characteristics of the HN and CF-B ALI culture exposed *B. cenocepacia* (Figure 5.18) or *P. aeruginosa* (Figure 5.19) and these bacteria maintained their growth ability after exposure to the airway epithelium.



**Figure 5.17:** Growth of clinical *B. cenocepacia* exposed to the ALI cultures for 5 hours with and without supplemental drugs. Three 10µL amounts of the supernatant was plated on agar plates and growth of viable bacteria expressed as CFU/ml. Key: Control (non supplemented), NE- norepinephrine supplemented culture and salbutamol is the salbutamol supplemented culture.



**Figure 5.18:** Growth of *P. aeruginosa* exposed to the ALI cultures for 5 hours with and without supplemental salbutamol. Three 10µL amounts of the supernatant were plated on agar plates and growth of viable bacteria expressed as CFU/ml. Key: Control (non-supplemented control) and salbutamol is salbutamol supplemented culture.

## 5.4 Conclusion

This study assessed the early interaction of *B. cenocepacia* with the human airway epithelial cells in health and CF and in presence of salbutamol, a commonly used respiratory drug and NE, an inotropic drug that is used in intensive care settings.

The *B. cenocepacia* did not affect the CBF in either healthy epithelial or in CF post transplantation cultures (Figure 5.7) and the changes in CBF after infection over a five hour period were not different from that seen in non-bacterial control ALI cultures (Figures 5.2 and 5.4). The addition of NE (Figures 5.8) and salbutamol (Figure 5.9) to the *B. cenocepacia* infected cultures did not influence the CBF and they were not different from each other either (Figure 5.11). Similarly, salbutamol supplemented *P. aeruginosa* infection did not affect the CBF (Figure 5.10).

There was evidence of *B. cenocepacia* attaching to the tips of cilia and forming bacterial aggregates and early biofilms within 5 hours after infection (Figure 5.14 and 5.17). The bacterial attachment was more observable in the CF-B epithelium (Figure 5.15). Although, clumps were present in all bacterial infected cultures and varied from small to large, the larger aggregates were present mainly in the catecholamine supplemented wells and covered more surface area compared to non-supplemented wells (Figure 5.15). Salbutamol also increased the aggregation but not to the same extent as NE (Figure 5.15, 5.16). The aggregate formation was more prominent in the CF-B ALI cultures than in the HN cultures (Figure 5.13 and 5.15).

Damage to the underlying epithelium was seen with the *B. cenocepacia* and by three hours and at five hours, there were significant number of damage noted in most infected areas of the ALI cultures (Figure 5.13 and 5.15). The damage was more prominent in

the NE supplemented wells ((Figure 5.15 C, D). The CF-B epithelium was more dramatically affected with two cultures very severely damaged after three hours of infection and the remaining two cultures showing more damage compared to the healthy epithelium (Figure 5.13 and 5.15). The biofilm was visibly attached to the ciliated cells after the five hours of infection as visualised on confocal microscopy in the CF-B NE supplemented ALI culture (Figure 5.17). This indicated that by five hours bacteria can attach to the airway epithelial surface and form strongly attached biofilm.

Bacteria continued to remain viable after the initial exposure to the airway epithelium and did not lose or modify their growth ability (Figure 5.18 and 5.19).

It can be concluded that there is very early virulent interaction of *B. cenocepacia* with the human ciliated airway epithelium and this seems to be more severe in the CF-B epithelium. Salbutamol at high concentrations, which are achieved only with supra-therapeutic usage or possibly achieved in the large airways after inhalation of a therapeutic dose and NE at concentrations achieved after therapeutic usage can increase the bacterial aggregation and associated cell damage on the human airway epithelial cultures. There was not enough number of experiments needed to demonstrate significance and further work will need to be carried out to do so.

## **5.5 Discussion**

The ciliated epithelium along with the overlying surface liquid form the MCC escalator and is a key part of the lung's innate defence mechanism protecting it from the inhaled pathogens and particulate matter. The airway surface and fluid lining its surface is rich in chemokine and cytokines and various proteins which help kill pathogens, tackle allergens and protect the lung. The lung also forms an easy portal for drug delivery by

inhaled route and is an organ for first pass metabolism of many chemicals and drugs, and thus drugs can achieve steady concentrations within the lung fluid. The lungs thus allow an opportunity for pathogens to interact easily with human host cells and drugs can potentially influence this.

In disease such as CF, this interaction is likely to be more pronounced as the mucociliary clearance is reduced (Hart and Winstanley, 2002), there is presence of inflammation and greater endogenous catecholamine levels (Schöni et al, 1985, 1986, Dickinson 2015), more prominent single microbial communities of bacteria (LiPuma et al, 2010) such as *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia* forming biofilms and therapeutic inhalation of drugs such as salbutamol. It is known that patients with CF infected with *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia* are at risk of severe decline in lung function and increased morbidity and mortality especially in case of post-lung transplantation. The investigations using ALI human airway epithelial cultures provided an opportunity to study these interactions in an environment closely mimicking the human lungs. Cultures from CF post transplantation patients and healthy individuals helped understand the differences in responses in CF disease.

The effect of early infection with *B. cenocepacia* in airway epithelial cultures showed that these bacteria are capable of interacting with cilia and attach to their tips. *B. cenocepacia* have virulence factors including flagella, cable pili (Sousa, 2011) and adhesins, which allow it to freely float and adhere to surfaces within the host lung. Bacteria have the ability to adhere to the ciliary tips, mucus and overlying debris particularly in CF cultures and form aggregates. It is known that adherence occurs on epithelial cell layers and mucus (Tomlin et al, 2005) changing the behaviour of the bacteria from a planktonic to static form where clumping (bacteria-bacteria attachment

leading to microcolony formation) occurs. In healthy patients this is prevented by the defence mechanisms within the lung. The initial attachment of the *Burkholderia* is reversible occurring for approximately 8 hours and is favoured when there are flagella and cable pili present (Kobayashi et al, 2009, Coenye et al, 2010).

No significant difference was observed in the mean CBF readings between bacteria infected and non-infected ALI cultures and there was a large range of variation from baseline measurements with no consistent pattern of change. It could be concluded that *B. cenocepacia* do not affect CBF.

Floating or planktonic form bacteria were noted throughout the cultures and few were adherent to the ciliary tips. A large amount of floating and loosely adherent bacteria aggregates were noted especially in the CF cultures. The next stage of the biofilm formation is where the initial attachment is 'set', which prevents the removal of the biofilm. This kind of firm biofilm was noted on confocal scanning electron microscopy in case of the NE supplemented CF post-transplant bronchial ALI culture (Figure 5.16). *Burkholderia* produce EPS as building matrix for their biofilms and also use EPS products such as cepacian which enables thick biofilms production (Cunha et al, 2004). Biofilms are produced as they provide many advantages for bacteria including the ability to avoid immune system and antimicrobial attack (Savoia & Zucca, 2007) all of which promotes bacterial survival (Cunha et al, 2004).

*Burkholderia* also possess extracellular lipases, metalloproteases and serine proteases which allow interaction with the epithelial cells of the respiratory tract (Mahenthiralingam et al, 2008) and *Bcc* produce lipopolysaccharides resulting in a strong immune response (Leitao et al, 2010). These products may be the reason for the

significant and consistent amount of epithelial cell destruction, mucus formation and debris seen in the *B. cenocepacia* infected wells. The overwhelming damage destroys ciliated cells (Figure 5.15) and eventually cause reduced or absent mucociliary clearance and biofilm formation.

*Burkholderia* also has siderophores such as pyochelin, salicylic acid, ornibactins and cepabactin allowing effective iron uptake as iron is required for many bacterial functions (Sousa et al, 2011, Darling et al, 1998). Catecholamines mediate the access of iron to the bacteria and this iron is utilised by bacteria to increase their growth and biofilm formation. In my study, I found *B. cenocepacia* to be responsive to catecholamines and this effect was mediated by accessing iron (Chapter 3, section 3.4). Studies show that the catecholamine levels are increased in CF and in lung transplantation patients due to altered metabolism (Schöni et al, 1985, 1986) and post lung transplanted CF (Dickinson et al, 2015), stress related to infection (Freestone et al, 2002) or procedures such as ET tube suctioning (Schmidt and Kraft, 1995) and to use of exogenous inotropic agents post transplantation (Raymondos et al, 2000). Due to the heightened exposure of catecholamines in CF patients and also those post-transplant, there is a likelihood that the *ex vivo* phenomenon of enhanced bacterial cell aggregation could occur in the human lungs especially when unwell or following respiratory epithelial damage after viral infection. The increased bacterial aggregation and biofilm formation and cell destruction seen in the CF NE supplemented cultures shows that the interaction of the bacteria with this drug results in more bacterial virulence and damage to the host even in *ex vivo* environment.

Salbutamol, commonly nebulised or inhaled in CF patients has known interactions with bacteria (Maris et al, 2006, Vandeveldel et al, 2015, Zhang et al, 2011). In Chapter 4,

the experiments done showed that salbutamol affected the *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia* cell-cell attachment with increased aggregation and (Chapter 4, sections 4.3.3-5 and 4.3.8-10). Salbutamol inhalation significantly improved MCC in transplant patients and has anti-inflammatory properties (Laube et al, 2002); likewise in healthy individuals salbutamol can increase the ciliary function. Salbutamol did not influence the CBF but seemed to increase the biofilm aggregate formation on the human airway cultures. Higher salbutamol concentration was used mimicking those achieved in the larger airways or direct nebulisation in intubated patients to establish if there was any effect. These results cannot be directly applied to the infection in the lower airways but for intubated patients where larger salbutamol doses are nebulised directly into the large airways, more peripheral deposition can occur and this finding may be relevant and may also be relevant for biofilm formation on ET tubes.

With these experiments, I was able to demonstrate that there is early interaction of *B. cenocepacia* with the human healthy and CF epithelium and drugs, salbutamol and catecholamines influenced the biofilm formation and this is more pronounced in the CF epithelium and with catecholamines.

**CHAPTER SIX**  
**General Discussion**

## 6.1 Discussion

The aims of this thesis were to: 1. To examine the effects of salbutamol on growth and virulence of *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia* and 2. To study the effect of catecholamines on *B. cenocepacia* (a previous study led by Freestone et al (2012) had already investigated the clinical significance of *Pseudomonas*-catecholamine interactions) and 3. To study the effects of Burkholderia infection in the air liquid interface cultures of healthy and CF patients with and without drugs. The design of the *in vitro* and *ex vivo* experiments of the current study were framed to understand better bacteria-drug interactions in the clinical context of CF and lung transplantation by studying biofilm on medical grade plastic and using human airway epithelial cultures from CF and healthy individuals. The data generated from this study shows that salbutamol, a commonly used respiratory inhalational drug, does not affect bacterial growth or the initial bacterial attachment of biofilm formation, but does enhance the cell to cell aggregation for both *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia*. Salbutamol at therapeutic levels also has the ability to rapidly influence formation of thick mature biofilm on medical grade plastic. The cell to cell association and early mature biofilm with EPS formation of *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia* can be strikingly seen in the human epithelial cultures by 5 hours after infection, which explains why it may be so difficult to eradicate these bacteria from the CF patients' lungs if not identified early.

Salbutamol has been found to modulate inflammatory cytokine responses and affect allergen responses (Romberger et al, 2016). Salbutamol modulates cytokine production and affects the Th-cell priming ability and could be causative for autoimmune disease pathogenesis (Manni et al, 2011). Neutrophil respiratory burst activity (Otenello et al, 1996) and exocytosis (der Poll et al, 1996) were shown to be attenuated by  $\beta_2$ -agonist treatment. Bacterial killing and superoxide anion release by alveolar macrophages was

found to be strongly suppressed by both salbutamol and formoterol (Capelli et al, 1993). These mechanisms could therefore indirectly affect the clearance of microorganisms from the CF lungs. It was found that *P. aeruginosa* directly interacted with salmeterol, a longer acting beta-adrenergic agonist, to cause pyocyanin-induced slowing of ciliary beat frequency and mucociliary clearance in CF patients with *P. aeruginosa* colonisation (Dowling et al, 1997, Kanthakumar et al, 1994). On the other hand, in a more positive aspect, Salmeterol was shown to protect airway epithelial integrity that was otherwise impaired by *P. aeruginosa* exoproducts (Coraux et al, 2004). Zhang et al showed a dose responsive increase in bacterial growth of *E.coli* and *P. aeruginosa* in air surface fluid on human airway carcinogenic cell line air liquid cultures with addition of salbutamol to culture medium. This growth was related to reduced anti-bacterial products (Zhang et al, 2011). However, in my study this mechanism alone does not explain the *in vitro* findings which showed salbutamol in serum-based media (reflective of the lung environment) is not stimulatory to *P.aeruginosa* or *B. cenocepacia*.

The salbutamol effect seen in my studies was clinically important and there is a need to address the exact mechanism of action which was not studied here. It is possible that salbutamol influences the cell to cell signaling pathways leading to greater bacterial adhesion and EPS formation. This finding provokes several important questions that need to be addressed in future research that will help elucidate mechanisms of action and influence treatment choices for patients with CF who are particularly at risk of acquiring infection like those with severe lung disease or the post-lung transplanted CF patients. Microarray analysis, which is a snapshot of total gene expression in an organism, could be used to study which pathways of *Pseudomonas* and *Burkholderia* gene expression are being modulated by both the salbutamol and the catecholamine inotropes.

Catecholamines had a great influence on *B. cenocepacia* physiology causing tenfold more growth compared to controls without any drug. They also caused greater *B. cenocepacia* surface attachment, increased cell to cell association and induced more mature and thick biofilm on endotracheal tubes compared to unsupplemented bacteria. These effects were seen at low catecholamine concentrations that can be achieved after therapeutic usage. The ALI culture experiments showed that NE supplemented bacterial cultures had greater amount of biofilm with more cell damage and this effect was more pronounced in the CF cultures.

Mediating bacterial access to the host's iron stores was found to be a mechanism of action in terms of growth stimulation of *B. cenocepacia* in this study and for *Pseudomonas* in the Freestone et al study (Freestone et al, 2012). In the human body, the Tf and Lf pathways are highly important protective pathways against infection as they bind iron tightly providing very little or no iron to bacteria and inhibiting growth of most pathogenic bacteria in host tissue fluids (Baker & Baker, 2004). Lactoferrin also has the ability to reduce biofilm formation in *Burkholderia* bacteria (Caraher et al, 2007). As Lf is the main iron binding protein in mucosal secretions and Tf in the blood, this makes for a very effective system in preventing iron from being captured by bacteria (Baker and Baker et al, 2004, Freestone et al, 2008). Bacteria have therefore evolved a variety of mechanisms to acquire host iron, including specific Tf and Lf binding proteins, and the production of high affinity ferric iron binding molecules such as siderophores (Freestone et al, 2008). For CF patients, growth of bacteria within the lungs siderophore production is important, the main one being pyoverdine from *P. aeruginosa* has been shown to be able to remove Fe from transferrin (Lamont et al, 2009).

The relevance of the biofilm enhancing effect is in periods of ill health, physical stress and on intensive care unit (Freestone et al, 2008, Lyte et al, 2003). The findings from my study are of particular consequence in severely affected CF patients and post transplanted CF patients who are admitted to intensive care unit post operatively where the levels of endogenous catecholamines are high and those on intensive care unit may be given further exogenous catecholamines as treatment for low blood pressure and they are particularly vulnerable to infection with *Burkholderia* species. A study done with *Burkholderia pseudomallei* showed that it responded to catecholamines (Intarak et al, 2014) and this was the first study to report this interaction with any *Burkholderia* species.

The healthy lungs are rarely affected by long resident pathogenic bacteria and this may be due to the well balanced immune responses which help fight infectious bacteria without causing overwhelming cell damage. This was noticed in the healthy ALI epithelial cultures wherein the cell damage was minimal after infection and the *P. aeruginosa* and *B. cenocepacia* biofilms were smaller in bacterial clumps as noted by the surface area covered. In diseased state, particularly with CF, there is heightened inflammation and inflammatory responses and thus the effort to fight the infection could damage their own airway cells causing further inflammation and this was evident in the CF ALI cultures showing increased debris and larger aggregates. Hormones such as catecholamines released in the body during illness could aid the growth of bacteria and increase their virulence making the human more prone to acquiring infection and further forming biofilms.

## **6.2 Future Work**

Technically, preparing ALI cultures from CF donors was very challenging, and any future studies which must include this patient group needs to factor in increased epithelial sample collection numbers to accommodate the apparently reduced robustness of the epithelial cell brushings. For time reasons, I also did not have the opportunity to fully examine the underlying mechanisms of bacterial interaction with drugs on the CF airway epithelium. Further detailed cytokine and chemokine analysis from airway epithelial cells in response to drugs would be needed to understand the mechanisms by which infection occurs and bacterial propagate and form biofilms and how drugs and microbial infection affect this. There is likely to be a complex interaction affecting the inter- and intra-kingdom signalling pathways of host and bacteria. Though there may not be a significant difference in the ciliary function between the healthy and CF airway, the potential effects of increased biofilm formation suggest altered host signalling responses between CF and healthy patients, and need further investigation.

The findings of this thesis of enhanced bacterial biofilm formation on airway epithelial cultures in the CF transplanted patients with salbutamol and stress hormones is of clinical relevance. The various experiments and use of airway epithelial model allow an opportunity to develop a detailed understanding of the mechanisms by which bacteria infect humans, the role of drugs and the magnitude and variety of host responses particularly in CF and post-lung transplantation patients who have increased susceptibility to microbial colonisation– a major cause of morbidity, lung function decline and eventual mortality in both non-transplanted severe and transplanted CF patients. Moreover, the usage of common place drugs used in patients would need a review as it is now clear from this and other studies (Freestone et al, 2012) that the clinical relevance of drug side effects are no longer solely confined to the patient.

The data in this thesis generates some important questions that need to be addressed in future research. Unraveling the cause(s) of the enhanced cell to cell association and biofilm formation with commonly used drugs in treatment of CF patients poses an interesting challenge for future researchers. Studies targeting the effect of medications commonly used post-lung transplantation may guide the optimal treatment regimen for post lung transplantation management and minimize any stimulatory effect on pathogens that might still be present which could compromise the success of the lung transplant.





## Appendix 3: Ethics application reference details

### **Institute of Child Health/Great Ormond Street Hospital Research Ethics Committee**

The Institute of Child Health  
30 Guilford Street  
London  
WC1N 1EH

Telephone: 020 7905 2620  
Facsimile: 020 7905 2201

01 June 2007

Dr Paul Aurora  
Consultant and Honorary Senior Lecturer, Paediatric Respiratory Medicine and Lung  
Transplantation  
Great Ormond Street Hospital for Children  
Institute of Child Health  
30 Guilford Street  
London WC1N 1EH

Dear Dr Aurora

**Full title of study:** Ciliated respiratory epithelium in paediatric lung  
transplant recipients  
**REC reference number:** 07/Q0508/38

Thank you for your letter of 16 May 2007, sent on your behalf by Dr B Thomas, responding to the Committee's request for further information on the above research and submitting revised documentation.

The further information has been considered on behalf of the Committee by the Chair.

#### **Confirmation of ethical opinion**

On behalf of the Committee, I am pleased to confirm a favourable ethical opinion for the above research on the basis described in the application form, protocol and supporting documentation as revised.

## Bibliography

- Abanses, J.C., Arima, S., and Rubin, B.K.** (2009). Vicks VapoRub induces mucin secretion, decreases ciliary beat frequency, and increases tracheal mucus transport in the ferret trachea. *Chest*, Jan, 135(1): 143-148.
- Abrahamsson T. R., Jakobsson H. E., Andersson A. F., Björkstén B., Engstrand L., Jenmalm M. C.** (2012). Low diversity of the gut microbiota in infants with atopic eczema. *J. Allergy Clin. Immunol.* 129: 434–440.
- Adair, C.G., Gorman, S.P., Feron, B.M., Byers, L.M., Jones, D.S., Goldsmith, C.E., Moore, J.E., Kerr, J.R., Curran, M.D., Hogg, G. et al.** (1999). Implications of endotracheal tube biofilm for ventilator-associated pneumonia. *Intensive Care Med*, 25: 1072–1076.
- Agnew, J.F., Bateman, J.R.M., Pavia, D., and Clarke, S.W.** (1984). Peripheral airways mucus clearance in stable asthma is improved by oral glucocorticoid therapy. *Bull Eur Physiopathol Respir*, 20: 295–301.
- Ahrens, P., Zielen, S., Pawlik, D., Schulze, J., and Hofmann, D.** (1990). [The modification of ciliary motility by salbutamol: a comparative study on subjects: oral vs inhalation administration]. *Pneumologie*, 44(10): 1141-1143.
- Al-Khodor, S., Marshall-Batty, K., Nair, V., Ding, L., Greenberg, D.E., and Fraser, I.D.C.** (2014). *Burkholderia cenocepacia* J2315 escapes to the cytosol and actively subverts autophagy in human macrophages. *Cell Microbiol*, 16: 378-395.
- Allison, D.G.** (2003). The biofilm matrix. *Biofouling: The Journal of Bioadhesion and Biofilm Research*, 19(2): 139-150.
- Alverdy, J., Holbrook, C., Rocha, F., Seiden, L., Wu, R. L., Musch, M., Chang, E., Ohman, D., & Suh, S.** (2000). Gut-derived sepsis occurs when the right pathogen with the right virulence genes meets the right host. Evidence for in vivo virulence expression in *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *Annual Review of Surgery*, 232(4): 480-489.
- Anderson, M., and Armstrong, S.K.** (2006). The *Bordetella Bfc* system: Growth and transcriptional response to siderophores, catecols, and neuroendocrine catacholamines. *Journal of Bacteriology*, 188: 5731-5740.
- Anderson, M., and Armstrong, S.K.** (2008). Norepinephrine mediates acquisition of transferring iron in *Bordetella bronchiseptica*. *Journal of Bacteriology*, 190: 940-947.
- Anderson, G.P., Linden, A., Rabe, K.F.** (1994). Why are long-acting beta-adrenoceptor agonists long acting? *Eur Respir J*, 7: 569-578.

- Aneman, A., Eisenhofer, G., Olbe, L., Dalenback, J., Nătescu P., Fandriks, L., Friberg, P.** (1996). Sympathetic discharge to mesenteric organs and the liver. Evidence for substantial mesenteric organ noradrenaline spill over. *The Journal of Clinical Investigation*, 97(7): 1640-1646.
- Antunes, M.B., and Cohen, N.A.** (2007). "Mucociliary clearance--a critical upper airway host defense mechanism and methods of assessment." *Current opinion in allergy and clinical immunology*, 7(1): 5-10.
- Asad, S. & Opal, S. M.** (2008) Bench-to-bedside review: Quorum sensing and the role of cell-cell communication during invasive bacterial infection, *Critical Care*, 12(6): 236
- Atabai, K., Ware, L.B., Snider, M.E., Koch, P., Daniel, B. et al.** (2002). Aerosolized  $\beta$ 2-adrenergic agonists achieve therapeutic levels in the pulmonary oedema fluid of ventilated patients with acute respiratory failure. *Intensive Care Med*, 28: 705-711.
- Aurora, P., Edwards, L.B., Kucheryavaya, A.Y., Christie, J.D., Dobbels, F., Kirk, R. et al.** (2010). The Registry of the International Society for Heart and Lung Transplantation: thirteenth official pediatric lung and heart-lung transplantation report. *J.Heart Lung Transplant*, 29(10): 1129-1141.
- Ayers, M.M., and Jeffery, P.K.** (1988). Proliferation and differentiation in mammalian airway epithelium. *Eur. Respir. J.*, 1(1): 58-80.
- Barbero, G. J., and L. I. Braddock** (1967). Elevated levels of free urinary catecholamines in cystic fibrosis. *8th annual meeting of Cystic Fibrosis Club, New York, National Cystic Fibrosis Research Foundation*. Vol. 4. 1967.
- Ball, D.I., Brittain, R.T., Coleman, R.A., Denyer, L.H. et al.** (1991). Salmeterol, a novel, long-acting beta 2-adrenoceptor agonist: characterization of pharmacological activity in vitro and in vivo. *Br J Pharmacol*, 104: 665-671.
- Baldwin, A., Sokol, P. A., Parkhill, J., and Mahenthalingam, E.** (2004).The *Burkholderia cepacia* epidemic strain marker is part of a novel genomic island encoding both virulence and metabolism-associated genes in *Burkholderia cenocepacia*. *Infection and Immunity*, 72: 1537-1547.
- Baldwin, A., Mahenthalingam, E., Drevinek, P., etv al.** (2007). Environmental *Burkholderia cepacia* complex isolates in human infections. *Emerging Infectious Diseases*, 13: 458-461.

- Ball P., Baquero F., Cars O., File T. et al (2002).** Antibiotic therapy of community respiratory tract infections: strategies for optimal outcomes and minimized resistance emergence. *The Journal of Antimicrobial Chemotherapy*, 49 (1): 31–40
- Bansal, T., Englert, D., Lee, J. et al. (2007).** Differential effects of epinephrine, norepinephrine, and indole on *Escherichia coli*O157:H7 chemotaxis, colonization, and gene expression. *Infection and immunity*, 75: 4597–4607.
- Bayston, R. (2000).** Biofilms in prosthetic devices. In: Allison, D. G., Gilbert, P., Lappin-Scott H. M., & Wilson, M. (Eds) Community structure and cooperation in biofilms. 59th Symposium of the Society for General Microbiology, Cambridge University Press, pp 295-308.
- Basak, A. A., Hussain Y. Z. R. Y., Robert Y. H. (2017).** Antimicrobial Peptide-Inspired NH125 Analogues: Bacterial and Fungal Biofilm-Eradicating Agents and Rapid Killers of MRSA Persisters. *Org. Biomol. Chem.* 15. 10-15
- Bassler, B. L. (2002)** Small talk. Cell-to-cell communication in bacteria. *Cell*, 109: 421-424.
- Bassler, B. L., Greenberg, E. P. & Stevens, A. M. (1997)** Cross-species induction of luminescence in the quorum-sensing bacterium *Vibrio harveyi*. *Journal of Bacteriology*, 179: 4043-4045.
- Beaume, M., Köhler, T., Greub, G., Manuel, O., et al. (2017).** Rapid adaptation drives invasion of airway donor microbiota by *Pseudomonas* after lung transplantation. *Sci. Rep.*, 7: 403-409.
- Beck, J. M., Young, V. B., Huffnagle, G. B. (2012).** The microbiome of the lung. *Translational Research*, 160 (4): 258–66
- Beer, D., Vandermeer, B., Brosnikoff, C., Shokoples, S., Rennie, R., and Forgie, S. (2006).** Bacterial contamination of health care workers' pagers and the efficacy of various disinfecting agents. *Pediatr. Infect. Dis. J.*, 25: 1074–1075.
- Benden, C., Harpur-Sinclair, O., Ranasinghe, A.S., et al. (2007).** Surveillance bronchoscopy in children during the first year after lung transplantation: Is it worth it? *Thorax*, 62(1): 57-61.
- Bennett, W.D. (2002).** Effect of beta-adrenergic agonists on mucociliary clearance. *J. Allergy Clin. Immunol.*, 110(6 Suppl): S291-7.
- Bennett, W.D., Chapman, W.F., Lay, J.C., and Gerrity, T.R. (1993).** Pulmonary clearance of inhaled particles 24 to 48 hours post deposition: effect of beta-adrenergic stimulation. *J. Aerosol Med*, 6: 53–62.

- Berlutti, F., Morea, C., Battistoni, A., Sarli, S., et al.** (2005). Iron Availability Influences Aggregation, Biofilm, Adhesion and Invasion of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* and *Burkholderia cenocepacia*. *International Journal of Immunopathology and Pharmacology*, Vol 18, Issue 4, pp. 661 – 670.
- Berthiaume, Y., Staub, N.C., and Matthay, M.A.** (1987). Beta-adrenergic agonists increase lung liquid clearance in anesthetized sheep. *J. Clin. Invest.*, 79: 335–343.
- Bjarnsholt, T., Jensen, P.Ø., Fiandaca, M.J., et al.** (2009). *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* biofilms in the respiratory tract of cystic fibrosis patients. *Pediatr. Pulmonol.*, 44: 547-558.
- Boek, W.M., Graamans, K., Natziel, H., Van Rijk, P.P., and Huizing, E.H.** (2002). Nasal mucociliary transport: new evidence for a key role of ciliary beat frequency. *Laryngoscope*, 112(3): 570-573.
- Boon, M., Jorissen, M., Jaspers, M., Augustijns, P., et al.** (2016). The Influence of Nebulized Drugs on Nasal Ciliary Activity. *J. Aerosol Med. Pulm. Drug Deliv.*, 29(4): 378-385.
- Boucher, R.C.** (1994). Human airway ion transport. Part one. *Am. J. Respir. Crit. Care Med.*, 150(1):271-281.
- Boucher, R.C.** (2003). Regulation of airway surface liquid volume by human airway epithelia. *Pflugers Arch.*, 445(4):495-498.
- Boucher R. C (2007).** Airway surface dehydration in cystic fibrosis: pathogenesis and therapy. *Annu Rev Med*, 58:157 –170.
- Bragonzi, A., Farulla, I., Paroni, M.,** (2012). Modelling co-infection of the cystic fibrosis lung by *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* and *Burkholderia cenocepacia* reveals influences on biofilm formation and host response. *PLoS One*, 7(12): e52330.
- Braiman, A., and Priel, Z.** (2008). Efficient mucociliary transport relies on efficient regulation of ciliary beating. *Respir. Physiol. Neurobiol.*, 163(1-3): 202-207.
- Braiman, A., Zagoory, O., and Priel, Z.** (1998). PKA induces Ca<sup>2+</sup> release and enhances ciliary beat frequency in a Ca<sup>2+</sup>-dependent and -independent manner. *Am. J. Physiol.*, 275 (3.1): C790-7.
- Bressler, A., Kaye, K., LiPuma, J., Alexander, B., Moore, C., Reller, L. et al.** (2007). Risk factors for *Burkholderia cepacia* complex bacteremia among intensive care unit patients without Cystic Fibrosis: A case-control study. *Infect. Control Hosp. Epidemiol.*, 28(8): 951-958.
- Breeze, R.G., and Wheeldon, E.B.** (1977). The cells of the pulmonary airways. *Am. Rev. Respir. Dis.*, 116(4): 705-777.

- Brodie, M., McKean, M.C., Johnson, G.E. et al.** (2010). Primary bronchial epithelial cell culture from explanted cystic fibrosis lungs. *Experimental Lung Research*, 36(2): 101-110.
- Brody, J.S., Klempfner, G., Staum, M.M., et al.** (1972). Mucociliary clearance after lung denervation and bronchial transection. *J. Appl. Physiol.* 32(2):160-164.
- Bruzzese E., Callegari M. L., Raia V., et al.** (2014). Disrupted intestinal microbiota and intestinal inflammation in children with cystic fibrosis and its restoration with *Lactobacillus GG*: a randomised clinical trial. *PLoS One* 9: e87796
- Bryers, J. D.** (2008). Medical Biofilms. *Biotechnology and Bioengineering*, 100(1): 1-18.
- Bullen, J.J., Rogers, H.J., Spalding, P.B., and Ward, C.G.** (2005). Iron and infection: The heart of the matter. *FEMS Immunology and Medical Microbiology*, 43(3): 325-330.
- Burch, M., and Aurora, P.** (2004). Current status of paediatric heart, lung, and heart-lung transplantation. *Arch. Dis. Child.*, 89(4): 386-389.
- Burns, J.L., Gibson, R.L., McNamara, S., Yim, D., et al.** (2001). Longitudinal assessment of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* in young children with cystic fibrosis. *J. Infect. Dis.*, 183: 444-452.
- Busuttill, A., More, I.A., and McSeveney, D.** (1977). A reappraisal of the ultrastructure of the human respiratory nasal mucosa. *J. Anat.*, 124(Pt 2):445-458.
- Calvet, J.H., Verra, F., Maleine, J., Millepied, M.C., Harf, A., and Escudier, E.** (1999). Effect of increased pressure on tracheal ciliary beat frequency. *Eur.Respir.J.*, 14(1):80-83.
- Camner, P., Strandberg, K., and Philipson, K.** (1976). Increased mucociliary transport by adrenergic stimulation. *Arch Environ Health.*, 39: 79-82.
- Capelli, A., Lusuardi, M., Carli, S., Zaccaria, S. et al.** (1993). In vitro effect of beta 2-agonists on bacterial killing and superoxide anion (O<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup>) release from alveolar macrophages of patients with chronic bronchitis. *Chest*, 104: 481-486.
- Centanni, S., Camporesi, G., Tarsia, P., Guarnieri, R., and Allegra, L.** (1998). Effect of atropine on ciliary beat in human upper respiratory tract epithelial cells. *Int.J.Tissue React.*, 20(4): 131-136.
- Chaparro, C., Maurer, J. et al.** (2001) Infection with *Burkholderia cepacia* in Cystic Fibrosis: Outcome Following Lung Transplantation. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*, 163: 43-48.
- Chen, F., Nakamura, T., Fujinaga, T., Zhang, J., Hamakawa, H., Omasa, M., Sakai, H., Hanaoka, N., Bando, T., Wada, H., and Fukuse. T.** (2006). Protective effect of a

nebulized beta2-adrenoreceptor agonist in warm ischemic-reperfused rat lungs. *Ann Thorac Surg.*, 82(2): 465-471.

**Chilvers, M.A., and O'Callaghan, C.** (2000). Analysis of ciliary beat pattern and beat frequency using digital high speed imaging: comparison with the photomultiplier and photodiode methods. *Thorax*, 55(4): 314-317.

**Chilvers, M.A., McKean, M., Rutman, A., Myint, B.S., Silverman, M., and O'Callaghan, C.** (2001). The effects of coronavirus on human nasal ciliated respiratory epithelium. *Eur.Respir.J.*, 18(6):965-970.

**Clarke T. B.** (2014). Early innate immunity to bacterial infection in the lung is regulated systemically by the commensal microbiota via Nod-like receptor ligands. *Infect. Immun.*, 82: 4596–4606.

**Clary-Meinesz, C., Mouroux, J., Cosson, J., Huitorel, P., and Blaive, B.** (1998). Influence of external pH on ciliary beat frequency in human bronchi and bronchioles. *Eur.Respir.J.*, 11(2): 330-333.

**Cleary, J.C., Karmazyn, Y., Mogayzel, P.J. Jr, Laube, B.L.** (2008). Chronic inhalation of nebulized levalbuterol does not increase mucociliary clearance in healthy subjects. *Pulm Pharmacol Ther.*, 21(1):105-111.

**Clode, F.E., Metherell, L.A., and Pitt, T.L.** (1999). Nosocomial acquisition of *Burkholderia gladioli* in patients with cystic fibrosis. *American Journal of Respiratory Critical Care Medicine*, 60: 374- 375.

**Coenye, T.** (2010). Social interactions in the *Burkholderia cepacia* complex: biofilms and quorum sensing. *Future Microbiol.* 5(7): 1087-1099.

**Coenye, T., Spilker, T., Van Schoor, A., LiPuma, J. J. and Vandamme, P.** (2004). Recovery of *Burkholderia cenocepacia* strain PHDC from cystic fibrosis patients in Europe. *Thorax*, 59: 952–954.

**Coenye, T., and Vandamme, P.** (2003). Diversity and significance of *Burkholderia* species occupying diverse ecological niches. *Environmental Microbiology*, 5: 719-729.

**Coenye, T., Vandamme, P., Govan, J.R., and LiPuma, J.J.** (2001). Taxonomy and identification of the *Burkholderia cepacia* complex. *Journal of Clinical Microbiology*, 39: 3427–3436.

**Cohen, T.S., and Prince, A.** (2012). Cystic fibrosis: A mucosal immunodeficiency syndrome. *Nat. Med.*, 18: 509–519.

- Conway, B.A., Venu, V., and Speert, D.A.** (2002). Biofilm formation and acyl homoserine lactone production in the *Burkholderia cepacia* complex. *J Bacteriol*, 184: 5678–5685.
- Conway, B.A., Chu, K.K., Bylund, J., Altman, E., and Speert, D.P.** (2004). Production of exopolysaccharide by *Burkholderia cenocepacia* results in altered cell-surface interactions and altered bacterial clearance in mice. *Journal of Infectious Disease*, 190: 957–966.
- Coraux, C., Kileztky, C., Polette, M., Hinrasky, J. et al.** (2004). Airway epithelial integrity is protected by a long-acting  $\beta$ 2-adrenergic receptor agonist. *Am J Respir Cell Mol Biol*, 30: 605-612
- Costello, A., Reen, F.J., O'Gara, F., Callaghan, M., and McClean, S.** (2014). Inhibition of co-colonizing cystic fibrosis-associated pathogens by *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* and *Burkholderia multivorans*. *Microbiology*, 160(Pt 7):1474-1487.
- Costerton, J.W.** (1995). Overview of microbial biofilms. *J. Industrial Microbiology*, 15: 137-140.
- Costerton, J.W.** (2001). Cystic fibrosis pathogenesis and the role of biofilms in persistent infection. *Trends Microbiol.* 9: 50–52.
- Costerton, J.W., Cheng, K.J., Geesey, G.G., Ladd, T., Nickel, J.C., Dasgupta, M. & Marrie, J.T.** (1987). Bacterial biofilms in nature and disease. *Ann Review of Microbiology*, 41: 435-464.
- Costerton, J.W., Geesey, G.G. and Cheng, K.J.** (1978). How bacteria stick. *Scientific American*, 238: 86-95.
- Costerton, J.W., Lewandowski, D.E., Caldwell, D.E., Korber, D.R., and Lappin-Scott, H.M.** (1995). Microbial biofilms. *Annual Review Microbiology*, 49: 711-745.
- Costerton, J.W., Stewart, P.S., and Greenberg E.P.** (1999). Bacterial biofilms: A common cause of persistent infections. *Science*, 284: 1318-1322.
- Cott, G.R., Sugahara, K., and Mason, R.J.** (1986). Stimulation of net active ion transport across alveolar type II cell monolayers. *Am. J. Physiol.*, 250: C222-C227.
- Courtney, J.M., Dunbar, K.E.A., McDowell, A., Moore, J.E. et al.** (2004). Clinical outcome of *Burkholderia cepacia* complex infection in cystic fibrosis adults. *J of Cystic Fibrosis*, 3: 93-98.
- Cox, M. J., Allgaier, M., Taylor, B., Baek, et al.** (2010). Ratner, Adam J., ed. Airway Microbiota and Pathogen Abundance in Age-Stratified Cystic Fibrosis Patients. *PLoS ONE*. 5 (6): e11044
- Dalton, H.M., Goodman, A.E., and Marshall, K.C.** (1996). Diversity in surface colonization behaviour in marine bacteria. *Journal of Industrial Microbiology*, 17: 228–234.

- Cunha M. V., Pinto-de-Oliveira A., Meirinhos-Soares L., et al.** (2007). Exceptionally high representation of *Burkholderia cepacia* among *B. cepacia* complex isolates recovered from the major Portuguese cystic fibrosis center. *J of Clin Microbiol.* 45(5):1628–1633.
- Danahay, H., Atherton, H., Jones, G., Bridges, R.J., and Poll, C.T.** (2002). Interleukin-13 induces a hypersecretory ion transport phenotype in human bronchial epithelial cells. *Am. J. Physiol. Lung Cell. Mol. Physiol.*, 282(2): L226-36.
- Darouiche, R.O.** (2001). Device-associated infections: a macroproblem that starts with microadherence. *Clinical Infectious Diseases*, 33: 1567-1572.
- Davies, D.** (2003). Understanding biofilm resistance to antibacterial agents. *Nature Reviews Drug Discovery*, 2: 114-122.
- Davies, D. G., Parsek, M. R., Pearson, J. P. B. H., Iglewski, B. H., Costerton, J. H. & Drevinek P., Vosahlikova S., Dedeckova K., Cinek O., Mahenthiralingam E.** (2010). Direct culture-independent strain typing of *Burkholderia cepacia* complex in sputum samples from patients with cystic fibrosis. *J of Clin Microbiol.* 48(5):1888–1891
- Davies, Jane C.** (2002). Paediatric Respiratory Reviews: *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* in Cystic Fibrosis: Pathogenesis and Persistence. 3 Vol. *Elsevier*, 06/2002. Web. 7 May 2015.
- Davies, D.G., Parsek, M.R., Pearson, J.P.B.H., Iglewski, B.H., Costerton, J.H., and Greenberg, E.P.** (1998). The involvement of cell-to-cell signals in the development of a bacterial biofilm. *Science*, 280: 295–298.
- Danese, P.N., Pratt, L.A., and Kolter, R.** (2000). Exopolysaccharide production is required for development of *Escherichia coli* K-12 biofilm architecture. *J of Bacteriology*, 182: 3593-96.
- De Beer, D. and Stoodley, D.** (2006). Microbial biofilms SIAM Review. *Prokaryotes*, 52(2): 904-937.
- De Beer, D., Stoodley, P., Roe, F., and Lewandowski, Z.** (1994). Effects of biofilm structures on oxygen distribution and mass transport. *Biotech & Bioeng*, 43: 1131-1138.
- De Soyza, A., Meachery G., Hester, KL., Nicholson A., Parry G., Tocewicz K., Pillay T., Clark S., Lordan JL., Schueler S., Fisher AJ., Dark JH., Gould FK., Corris PA** (2010). Lung transplantation for patients with cystic fibrosis and *Burkholderia cepacia* complex infection: a single-center experience. *J Heart Lung Transplant.* 29(12):1395-1404

- Del Donno, M., Bittesnich, D., Chetta, A., Olivieri, D., and Lopez-Vidriero, M.T.** (2000). The effect of inflammation on mucociliary clearance in asthma: an overview. *Chest*, 118(4): 1142-1149
- Devalia, J.L., Sapsford, R.J., Rusznak, C., Toumbis, M.J., and Davies, R.J.** (1992). The effects of Salmeterol and Salbutamol on ciliary beat frequency of cultured human bronchial epithelial cells, in vitro. *Pulm Pharmacol*, 5(4):257-263.
- Dickson, R.P., Erb-Downward, J.R., Prescott, H.C., Martinez, F.J., Curtis, J.L., Lama, V.N., and Huffnagle, G.B.** (2014). Analysis of culture-dependent versus culture-independent techniques for identification of bacteria in clinically obtained bronchoalveolar lavage fluid. *J. Clin Microbiol.*, 52: 3605–3613.
- Dickson, R.P., Erb-Downward, J.R., and Huffnagle, G.B.** (2014). Towards an ecology of the lung: new conceptual models of pulmonary microbiology and pneumonia pathogenesis. *Lancet Respir. Med.*, 2: 238–246.
- Dickson, R.P., Martinez, F.J., and Huffnagle, G.B.** (2014). The role of the microbiome in exacerbations of chronic lung diseases. *Lancet*, 384: 691–702.
- Diggle, S. P., Griffin, A. S., Campbell, G. S. & West, S. A.** (2007) Cooperation and conflict in quorum sensing bacterial populations. *Nature*, 450: 411-414.
- Donlan, R.M.** (2001). Biofilms and device associated infections. *Emerging Infectious Diseases*, 7: 277-281.
- Donlan R.M.** (2002). Biofilms: Microbial Life on Surfaces. *Emerging infectious diseases*, 8(9): 881-890.
- Donlan, R.M., and Costerton, J.W.** (2002). Biofilms survival mechanisms of clinically relevant microorganisms. *Clinical Microbiology Reviews*, 15(2): 167-193.
- Dowling, P.M.** (2017). "Inhalation Therapy of Airway Disease". *Merck Veterinary Manual*.
- Dowling, R.B., Johnson, M., Cole, P.J., and Wilson, R.** (1998). Effect of Salmeterol on *Haemophilus influenzae* infection of respiratory mucosa in vitro. *Eur Respir J*, 11: 86-90.
- Dowling, R.B., Rayner, C.F., Rutman, A., Jackson, A.D. et al.** (1997). Effect of Salmeterol on *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* infection of respiratory mucosa. *Am. J. Respir. Crit. Care Med.* 155(1): 327-336.
- Dolovich, M., Rossman, C., Chambers, C., Newhouse, M., and Maurer, J.R.** (1987). Muco-ciliary function in patients following single lung or heart/lung transplantation. *Am.*

*Rev. Respir. Dis.*, 135: A363.

**Duarte, A.G., Dhand, R., Reid, R., Fink, J.B., Fahey, P.J., Tobin, M.J., and Jenne, J.W.** (1996). Serum albuterol levels in mechanically ventilated patients and healthy subjects after metered-dose inhaler administration. *Am. J. Respir. Crit. Care Med.*, 154: 1658–1663

**Duchateau, G.S., Zuidema, J., and Merkus, F.W.** (1986). The in vitro and in vivo effect of a new nonhalogenated corticosteroid – budesonide – aerosol on human ciliary epithelial function. *Allergy*, 41: 260–265.

**Eberl, L., and Tümmler, B.** (2004). *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* and *Burkholderia cepacia* in cystic fibrosis: genome evolution, interactions and adaptation. *Int. J. Med. Microbiol.*, 294(2-3): 123-31.

**Edmunds, L.H. Jr, Stallone, R.J., Graf, P.D., Sagel, S.S., and Greenspan, R.H.** (1969). Mucus transport in transplanted lungs of dogs. *Surgery*, 66(1): 15-22.

**Evans, M.J., and Plopper, C.G.** (1988). The role of basal cells in adhesion of columnar epithelium to airway basement membrane. *Am. Rev. Respir. Dis.*, 138(2): 481-483.

**Evans, M.J., Cox, R.A., Shami, S.G., Wilson, B., and Plopper, C.G.** (1989). The role of basal cells in attachment of columnar cells to the basal lamina of the trachea. *Am. J. Respir. Cell Mol. Biol.*, 1(6): 463-469.

**Evans MJ, Cox RA, Shami SG, Plopper CG.** (1990). Junctional adhesion mechanisms in airway basal cells. *Am. J. Respir. Cell Mol. Biol.*, 3(4):341-347.

**Fazio, F., and Lafortuna, C.** (1981). Effect of inhaled salbutamol on mucociliary clearance in patients with chronic bronchitis. *Chest*, 80: 827-30.

**Felix, J.A., Chaban, V.V., Woodruff, M.L., and Dirksen, E.R.** (1998). Mechanical stimulation initiates intercellular Ca<sup>2+</sup> signaling in intact tracheal epithelium maintained under normal gravity and simulated microgravity. *Am. J. Respir. Cell Mol. Biol*, 18(5): 602-610.

**Finkel, S. E., Alison, K. and Ronney, P. D.** (2003). “Hydrodynamic Influences on Biofilm formation and growth.”(Online), January  
<http://carambla.usc.edu/research/biophysics/Biofilms4Web.html>

**Flemming, H.C., Neu, T.R., and Wozniak, D.J.** (2007). The EPS Matrix: The “house of biofilm cells. *Journal of Bacteriology*, 189(22): 7945-794.

**Flemming, H.C. and Wingender, J.** (2010). The biofilm matrix. *Nat. Rev. Microbiol.*, 8:

623-633.

**Folkesson, A., Jelsbak, L., Yang, L., Johansen, H.K., Ciofu, O., Hoiby, N., and Molin, S.** (2012). Adaptation of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* to the cystic fibrosis airway: An evolutionary perspective. *Nat. Rev. Microbiol.*, 10: 841–851.

**Forgie I.M., O'Neill K.P., Lloyd-Evans N. et al (1991).** Etiology of acute lower respiratory tract infections in Gambian children: Acute lower respiratory tract infections in infants presenting at the hospital. *Pediatr Infect Dis J*, 10:33-41

**Foster, W.M., Bergofsky, E.H., Bohning, D.E., Lippman, M., and Albert, R.E.** (1976). Effect of adrenergic agents and their mode of action on mucociliary clearance in man. *J. Appl. Physiol.*, 41: 146–152.

**Franklin, A.L., Todd, T., Gurman, G., Black, D., Mankinen-Irvin, P.M., and Irvin, R.T.** (1987). Adherence of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* to cilia of human tracheal epithelial cells. *Infect Immun.*, 55(6): 1523–1525.

**Freddolino, P.L., Kalani, M.Y.S., Vaidehi, N., Floriano, W.B., Hall, S.E., Trabanino, R.J., Kam, V.W.T. and Goddard, W.A.** (2004). Predicted 3D structure for the human  $\beta_2$  adrenergic receptor and its binding site for agonists and antagonists. *PNAS*, 101(9): 2736 - 2741.

**Freestone, P.P.E., Al-Dayyan, N. and Lyte, M.** (2010). *Staphylococci*, Catecholamine Inotropes and Hospital-Acquired Infections Microbial, Endocrinology: inter-kingdom signalling in health and infectious disease, Springer Publishers, ISBN, 978-1- 4419-5575-3, pp 151-166.

**Freestone, P.P.E., Haigh, R.D. and Lyte, M.** (2007a). Specificity of catecholamine-induced growth in *Escherichia coli* O157:H7, *Salmonella enterica* and *Yersinia enterocolitica*. *FEMS Microbiology Letters*, 269(2): 221-8.

**Freestone, P.P.E., Haigh, R.D. and Lyte, M.** (2007b). Blockade of catecholamine-induced growth by adrenergic and dopaminergic receptor antagonists in *Escherichia coli* O157:H7, *Salmonella enterica* and *Yersinia enterocolitica*. *BMC Microbiology*, 7: 8.

**Freestone, P.P.E., Haigh, R.D., and Lyte, M.** (2008b). Catecholamine inotrope resuscitation of antibiotic-damaged *Staphylococci* and its blockade by specific receptor antagonists. *The Journal of Infectious diseases*, 197(7): 1044-1052.

**Freestone, P.P., Haigh, R.D., Williams, P.H. and Lyte, M.** (1999). Stimulation of bacterial growth by heat-stable, norepinephrine-induced autoinducers. *FEMS Microbiology Letters*,

172(1): 53-60.

**Freestone, P.P., Haigh, R.D., Williams, P.H. and Lyte, M.** (2003). Involvement of enterobactin in norepinephrine-mediated iron supply from transferrin to enterohaemorrhagic *Escherichia coli*. *FEMS Microbiology Letters*, 222: 39-43.

**Freestone, P.P., Hirst, R.A., Sandrini, S.M., Sharaff, F., Fry, H., Hyman, S., O'Callaghan, C.** (2012). *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*-catecholamine inotropic interactions: a contributory factor in the development of ventilator-associated pneumonia? *Chest*, 142(5): 1200-1210.

**Freestone, P.P., and Lyte, M.** (2009). Microbial endocrinology: experimental design issues in the study of interkingdom signalling in infectious disease. *Adv.in Appl. Microbiol.*, 64: 75-105.

**Freestone, P.P., Lyte, M., Neal, C.P., Maggs, A.F., Haigh, R.D. and Williams, P.H.** (2000). The mammalian neuroendocrine hormone norepinephrine supplies iron for bacterial growth in the presence of transferrin or lactoferrin. *Journal of Bacteriology*, 182(21): 6091-6098.

**Freestone, P.P.E., Sandrini, S.M., Haigh, R.D. and Lyte, M.** (2008). Microbial endocrinology: how stress influences susceptibility to infection. *Trends in Microbiology*, 16(2): 55-64.

**Freestone, P.P., Williams, P.H., Haigh R.D., Maggs A.F., Neal, C.P. and Lyte, M.** (2002). Growth stimulation of intestinal commensal *Escherichia coli* by catecholamines: a possible contributory factor in trauma-induced sepsis. *Shock*, 18(5): 465-470.

**Frohock J.I., Wijkstrom-Frei C., and Salathe M.** (1985). Effects of albuterol enantiomers on ciliary beat frequency in ovine tracheal epithelial cells. *J. Appl. Physiol.*, 92(6): 2396-402.

**Fuehner T, Greer M., Welte T., Gottlieb J.** (2012) The lung transplant patient in the ICU. *Curr Opin Crit Care* 18(5):472-478.

**Furness, J.B.** (2006). *The Enteric Nervous System*, Blackwell Pub, Malden, MA.

**Fujitani, S., Sun, H.Y., Yu, V.L., and Weingarten, J.A.** (2011). Pneumonia due to *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*: Part I: Epidemiology, clinical diagnosis, and source. *Chest*, 139: 909–919.

**Galiotta, L.J., Folli, C., Marchetti, C., Romano, L., Carpani, D., Conese, M. et al.** (2000). Modification of transepithelial ion transport in human cultured bronchial epithelial cells by interferon-gamma. *Am. J. Physiol. Lung Cell. Mol. Physiol.*, 278(6): L1186-1194.

- Galiotta, L.J., Pagesy, P., Folli, C., Caci, E., Romio, L., Costes, B. et al.** (2002). IL-4 is a potent modulator of ion transport in the human bronchial epithelium in vitro. *J. Immunol.* 168(2): 839-845.
- GBD 2015 LRI Collaborators (2017).** Estimates of the global, regional, and national morbidity, mortality, and aetiologies of lower respiratory tract infections in 195 countries: a systematic analysis for the Global Burden of Disease Study 2015. *The Lancet. Infectious Diseases*, 17 (11): 1133–1161
- Ghazal, S.S., Al-Mudaimeegh, K., Al Fakihi, E.M., and Asery, A.T.** (2006). Outbreak of *Burkholderia cepacia* bacteremia in immunocompetent children caused by contaminated nebulized salbutamol in Saudi Arabia. *Am. J. Infect. Control*, 34(6): 394-398.
- Gilljam, M., Nyström, U., Dellgren, G., Skog, I., and Hansson, L.** (2017). Survival after lung transplantation for cystic fibrosis in Sweden. *Eur. J. Cardiothorac. Surg.* 51(3): 571-576.
- Girod, S., Zahm, J.M., Plotkowski, C., Beck, G., and Puchelle, E.** (1992). Role of the physiochemical properties of mucus in the protection of the respiratory epithelium. *Eur. Respir. J.*, 5(4): 477-487.
- Glikman D., Siegel J.D., David M.Z., Okoro N.M. et al (2008).** Complex molecular epidemiology of methicillin-resistant *Staphylococcus aureus* isolates from children with cystic fibrosis in the era of epidemic community-associated methicillin-resistant *S. aureus*. *Chest.* 2008;133(6):1381–1387.
- Goldstein, D.S., Eisenhofer, G., and Kopin I.J.** (2003). Sources and significance of plasma levels of catechols and their metabolites in humans. *J. Pharmacol. Exp. Ther.* 305: 800-811.
- Gordon, J.R., Swystun, V.A., Li, F., Zhang, X., Davis, B.E., Hull, P., and Cockcroft, D.W.** (2003). Regular salbutamol use increases CXCL8 responses in asthma: relationship to the eosinophil response. *Eur. Respir. J.*, 22(1): 118-126.
- Govan, J.R. Shaw, D., and Poxton, I.R.**(1995). Biological activity of *Burkholderia (Pseudomonas) cepacia* lipopolysaccharide. *FEMS Immunology Medical Microbiology*, 11: 99–106.
- Green, A., Smallman, L.A., Logan, A.C., and Drake-Lee, A.B.** (1995). The effect of temperature on nasal ciliary beat frequency. *Clin. Otolaryngol. Allied Sci*, 20(2): 178-180.
- Greenberg, E. P.** (2003) Bacterial communication and group behavior. *Journal of Clinical Investigation*, 112: 1288-1290.

- Gross, C.A., Bowler, R.P., Green, R.M., Weinberger, A.R., Schnell, C., and Chu, H.W.** (2010). beta2-agonists promote host defense against bacterial infection in primary human bronchial epithelial cells. *BMC Pulm Med.*, 10: 30.
- Gonzales, X.F., Castillo-Rojas, G., Castillo-Rodal, A.I., Tuomanen, E., and López-Vidal, Y.** (2013). Catecholamine norepinephrine diminishes lung epithelial cell adhesion of *Streptococcus pneumoniae* by binding iron. *Microbiology*, 159(Pt11): 2333-2341.
- Haiko, J., and Westerlund-Wikstrom, B.** (2013). The role of the bacterial flagellum in adhesion and virulence. *Biology*, 2: 1242–1267.
- Hall-Stoodley, L., Costerton, J.W. and Stoodley, P.** (2004). Bacterial biofilms: From the natural environment to infectious diseases. *Nature Review Microbiology*, 2(2): 95-108.
- Hammer, B. K. & Bassler, B.L.** (2003) Quorum sensing controls biofilm formation in *Vibrio cholera*. *Molecular Microbiology*, 50(1): 101-114.
- Hanusch, C., Nowak, K., Törlitz, P., Gill, I.S., Song, H., Rafat, N., Brinkkoetter, P.T., Leuvenink, H.G., Van Ackern, K.C., Yard, B.A., and Beck, G.C.** (2008). Donor dopamine treatment limits pulmonary oedema and inflammation in lung allografts subjected to prolonged hypothermia. *Transplantation*, 85(10): 1449-1455.
- Harkema, J.R., Mariassy, A., St George, J., Hyde, D.M., and Plopper, C.G.** (1991). Epithelial cells in the conducting airways: a species comparison. In: Farmer SG HD, editor. The airway epithelium: Physiology, Pathophysiology and Pharmacology: Marcel-Decker, New York; p. 3-39.
- Hart C.A., Winstanley C.** (2002). Persistent and aggressive bacteria in the lungs of cystic fibrosis children. *Br Med Bull* 61:81-96.
- Hasani, A., Toms, N., O'Connor, J., Dilworth, J.P., and Agnew, J.E.** (2003). Effect of salmeterol xinafoate on lung mucociliary clearance in patients with asthma. *Respir. Med.*, 97(6): 667-671.
- Hector A, Kirn T, Ralhan A, Graepler-Mainka U et al (2016).** Microbial colonization and lung function in adolescents with cystic fibrosis. *J Cyst Fibros*, 15(3): 340-349.
- Hegde, M., Wood T.K., and Jayaraman, A.** (2009). The neuroendocrine hormone norepinephrine increases *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* PA14 virulence through the *las* quorum-sensing pathway. *App. Microbiol. and Biotech.* 84: 763.

**Hingley, S.T., Hastie, A.T., Kueppers, F., and Higgins, M.L.** (1986). Disruption of respiratory cilia by proteases including those of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *Infect. Immun.*, 54(2): 379–385.

**Hoegger, M.J., Fischer, A.J., McMenimen, J.D., Ostedgaard, L.S., Tucker, A.J., Awadalla, M.A., Moninger, T.O., Michalski, A.S., Hoffman, E.A., Zabner, J. et al.** (2014). Impaired mucus detachment disrupts mucociliary transport in a piglet model of cystic fibrosis. *Science*, 345: 818–822.

**Hofmann, T., Reinisch, S., Gerstenberger, C., Koele, W., Gugatschka, M., and Wolf, G.** (2010). Influence of topical antifungal drugs on ciliary beat frequency of human nasal mucosa: an in vitro study. *Laryngoscope*, 120(7): 1444-1448.

**Hoiby, N., Ciofu, O., and Bjarnsholt, T.** (2010). *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* biofilms in cystic fibrosis. *Future Microbiol*, 5: 1663–1674.

**Hong, K.U., Reynolds, S.D., Watkins, S., Fuchs, E., and Stripp, B.R.** (2004). Basal cells are a multipotent progenitor capable of renewing the bronchial epithelium. *Am. J. Pathol.*, 164(2): 577-588.

**Horstmann, G., Iravani, J., Norris Melville, G., and Richter, H.G.** (1977). Influence of temperature and decreased water content of inspired air on the ciliated bronchial epithelium. A physiological and electron microscopical study. *Acta Otolaryngol.*, 84(1-2): 124-131.

**Houtmeyers, E., Gosselink, R., Gayan-Ramirez, G., and Decramer, M.** (1999). Regulation of mucociliary clearance in health and disease. *Eur. Respir. J.*, 13(5): 1177-1188.

**Hughes, D.T. and Sperandio, V.** (2008). Inter-kingdom signalling: Communication between bacteria and host. *Nature Reviews Microbiology*, 6: 111–120.

**Hybbinette, J.C., and Mercke, U.** (1982). Effects of sympathomimetic agonists and antagonists on mucociliary activity. *Acta Otolaryngol.*, 94(1-2): 121-30.

**Isawa, T., Teshima, T., Hirano, T., Ebina, A., and Konno, K.** (1986). Effect of oral salbutamol on mucociliary clearance mechanisms in the lungs. *Tohoku J. Exp. Med.*, 150(1): 51-61.

**Isles, A., Maclusky, I., Corey, M., Gold, R., Prober, C., Fleming, P., and Levison, H.** (1984). *Pseudomonas cepacia* infection in cystic fibrosis: an emerging problem. *Journal of Pediatrics*, 104: 206-210.

**Inoue, D., Furubayashi, T., Ogawara, K., Kimura, T., Higaki, K., Shingaki, T., Kimura, S., Tanaka, A., Katsumi, H., Sakane, T., Yamamoto, A., and Higashi, Y.** (2013). In vitro

evaluation of the ciliary beat frequency of the rat nasal epithelium using a high-speed digital imaging system. *Biol Pharm Bull.*, 36(6): 966-973.

**Intarak, N., Muangsombut, V., Vattanaviboon, P., Stevens, M.P., and Korbsrisate, S.** (2014). Growth, motility and resistance to oxidative stress of the melioidosis pathogen *Burkholderia pseudomallei* are enhanced by epinephrine. *Pathog. Dis.*, 72(1): 24-31.

**Izeboud, C.A., Monshouwer, M., Van Miert, A.S., and Witkamp, R.F.** (1999). The beta adrenoceptor agonist clenbuterol is a potent inhibitor of the LPS induced production of TNF-alpha and IL-6 in vitro and in vivo. *Inflamm. Res.*, 48: 497-502.

**Jacques, I. Derelle, J. Weber, M. and Vidailhet, M.** (1998). Pulmonary evolution of cystic fibrosis patients colonized by *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* and/or *Burkholderia cepacia*. *Eur. J. Pediatr.*, 157: 427-431.

**Jayaraman, A. and Wood, T.K.** (2008). Bacterial Quorum Sensing: Signals, Circuits, and Implications for Biofilms and Disease, *Annual Review of Biomedical Engineering*, 10: 145-167.

**Jeffery, P.K.** (1983). Morphologic features of airway surface epithelial cells and glands. *Am. Rev. Respir. Dis.* 128(2 Pt 2): S14-S20.

**Kanthakumar, K., Cundell, D.R., Johnson, M., Wills, P.J., Taylor, G.W. et al.** (1994). Effect of Salmeterol on human nasal epithelial cell ciliary beating: inhibition of the ciliotoxin, pyocyanin. *Br. J. Pharmacol.*, 112(2): 493-498.

**Karnitzki, G., Mlynski, G., and Mlynski, B.** (1993). Nasal mucociliary transport time and ciliary beat frequency in healthy probands and patients with sinusitis. *Laryngorhinootologie*, 72(12): 595-598.

**Katsiari, M., Roussou, Z., Tryfinopoulou, K., Vatopoulos, A., Platsouka, E., and Maguina, A.** (2012). *Burkholderia cenocepacia* bacteremia without respiratory colonization in an adult intensive care unit: epidemiological and molecular investigation of an outbreak. *Hippokratia*, 16(4): 317-323.

**Kaur, M., Chivers, J.E., Giembycz, M.A., and Newton, R.** (2008). Long-acting  $\beta$ 2-adrenoceptor agonists synergistically enhance glucocorticoid dependent transcription in human airway epithelial and smooth muscle cells. *Mol. Pharmacol.*, 73: 203-214.

**Keevil, C.W., and Walker, J.T.** (1992). Nomarski DIC microscopy and image analysis of biofilm. *Binary Computing in Microbiology*, 4: 93-95.

**Kennedy, S., Beaudoin, T., Yau, Y.C.W., Caraher, E., Zlosnik, J.E.A., Speert, D.P., LiPuma, J.J., Tullis, E., and Waters, V.** (2016). Activity of Tobramycin against Cystic

Fibrosis Isolates of *Burkholderia cepacia* Complex grown as Biofilms. *Antimicrob. Agents Chemother.*, 60(1): 348–355.

**Kerem E. , Corey M., Gold R., Levison H. (1990).** Pulmonary function and clinical course in patients with cystic fibrosis after pulmonary colonization with *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *J Pediatr*, 116(5):714-9.

**Kipnis E., Sawa T., Wiener-Kronish J. (2006).** Targeting mechanisms of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* pathogenesis. *Med Mal Infect.* 36: 78–91

**Knight, D.A., and Holgate, S.T. (2003).** The airway epithelium: structural and functional properties in health and disease. *Respirology*, 8(4):432-446.

**Knowles, M.R., and Boucher, R.C. (2002).** Mucus clearance as a primary innate defense mechanism for mammalian airways. *J. Clin. Invest.*, 109(5): 571-577.

**Kosorok MR., Zeng L., West SE., Rock MJ., Splaingard ML., Laxova A., Green CG., Collins J., Farrell PM (2001).** Acceleration of lung disease in children with cystic fibrosis after *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* acquisition. *Pediatr Pulmonol.* 32(4):277-287.

**Koulenti, D., Lisboa, T., Brun-Buisson, C., Krueger, W., Macor, A., Sole-Violan, J., Diaz, E., Topeli, A., DeWaele, J., Carneiro, A. et al. (2009).** Spectrum of practice in the diagnosis of nosocomial pneumonia in patients requiring mechanical ventilation in European intensive care units. *Crit. Care Med.*, 37: 2360–2368.

**Lade H., Paul D., Kweon J.H. (2014).** Quorum Quenching Mediated Approaches for Control of Membrane Biofouling. *Int J Biol Sci*, 10(5):550-565

**Lansley, A.B., and Sanderson, M.J. (1999).** Regulation of airway ciliary activity by  $Ca^{2+}$ : simultaneous measurement of beat frequency and intracellular  $Ca^{2+}$ . *Biophys. J.*, 77(1): 629-638.

**Lansley, A.B., Sanderson, M.J., and Dirksen, E.R. (1992).** Control of the beat cycle of respiratory tract cilia by  $Ca^{2+}$  and cAMP. *Am. J. Physiol.*, 263(2 Pt 1): L232-L242.

**Lanter, B.B., Sauer, K., and Davies, D.G. (2014).** Bacteria present in carotid arterial plaques are found as biofilm deposits which may contribute to enhanced risk of plaque rupture. *mBio*, 5(3): e01206-e1214

**Laube, B.L., Karmazyn, Y.J., Orens, J.B., and Mogayzel, P.J. Jr. (2007).** Albuterol improves impaired mucociliary clearance after lung transplantation. *J. Heart Lung Transplant*, 26(2): 138-144.

**Leitão J. H., Sousa S. A., Ferreira A. S., et al.** Pathogenicity, virulence factors, and strategies to fight against *Burkholderia cepacia* complex pathogens and related species. *App Microbiol and Biotechnol.* 87(1):31–40.

**Lemon, K. P., Earl, A. M., Vlamakis, H. C., Aguilar, C. and Kolter, R.** (2008). An overview of biofilms as functional communities. In: *Bacterial Biofilms Current Topics in Microbiology and Immunology*, Romeo, T. (eds.), Springer-Verlag Berlin Heidelberg, Cambridge University Press, 322: 1-19.

**Lemke, T.L., Williams, D.A., Roche, V.F., and Zito, S.W.** (2013). *Foye's Principles of Medicinal Chemistry*. Philadelphia, PA: Lippincott Williams & Wilkins. pp. 1314–1320.

**Lederberg, Joshua et al.** *Pseudomonas*. (2000). *Encyclopedia of Microbiology*. Second Edition. Volume 3. San Diego, p. 876-891.

**Lederberg J., McCray A. T** (2001). Ome sweet 'omics - A genealogical treasury of words. *Scientist*, 15:8

**Lee RMKW FJB.** (1997). Structure and function of cilia. In: Crystal RG WJ, editor. *The Lung: Lippincott-Raven Publishers*; p. 459-477.

**Lewenza, S., B. Conway, E. P. Greenberg, and P. A. Sokol.** (1999). Quorum sensing in *Burkholderia cepacia*: identification of the LuxRI homologs CepRI. *J. Bacteriol.* 181:748-756

**Li Z.K.M.R** (2005). Longitudinal development of mucoid *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* infection and lung disease progression in children with cystic fibrosis. *JAMA*, 293(5): 581–588.

**Li, W., Lyte, M., Freestone, P.P., Ajmal, A., Colmer-Hamood, J., and Hamood, A.N.** (2009). Norepinephrine represses the expression of *toxA* and the siderophore genes in *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *FEMS Microbiology Letters*, 299(1): 100–109.

**Lindberg, S., Khan, R., and Runer, T.** (1995). The effects of formoterol, a long-acting beta2-adrenoceptor agonist, on mucociliary activity. *Eur. J. Pharmacol.*, 285: 275–280.

**Liou T.G., Adler F.R., Cox D.R., Cahill B.C.** (2007). Lung transplantation and survival in children with cystic fibrosis. *N Engl J Med*, 357(21):2143–2152.

**Liou T.G., Adler F.R., FitzSimmons S.C. et al** (2001). Predictive 5-Year Survivorship Model of Cystic Fibrosis. *Am J Epidemiol*, 153(4): 345–352.

**Lipuma, J.J., Spilker, T., Gill, L.H., Campbell, P.W. III et al.** (2001). Disproportionate distribution of *Burkholderia cepacia* complex species and transmissibility: Markers in cystic fibrosis. *Am. J. Respir. Crit. Care Med.*, 164: 92–96.

- LiPuma, J.J.** (1998). *Burkholderia cepacia*. Management issues and new insights. *Clinical Chest Medicine*, 19: 473–486.
- LiPuma J** (2012). The new microbiology of cystic fibrosis: it takes a community. *Thorax*, 67:851–852.
- Locke, L.W., Myerburg, M.M.,** (2016). *Pseudomonas* infection and mucociliary and absorptive clearance in the cystic fibrosis lung. *Eur. Respir. J.*, 47(5): 1392-1401.
- Luk, C.K., and Dulfano, M.J.** (1983). Effect of pH, viscosity and ionic-strength changes on ciliary beating frequency of human bronchial explants. *Clin. Sci. (Lond)*, 64(4): 449-451.
- Lundberg, U.** (2005). Stress hormones in health and illness: the roles of work and gender. *Psychoneuroendocrinology*, 30(10): 1017-1021.
- Luo, Y., Lai, W., and Xu, J.** (2011). [Role of salbutamol in inducing apoptosis of cultured human airway smooth muscle cells]. *Zhonghua Jie He He Hu Xi Za Zhi*, 24(4): 219-224.
- Lyczak J. B., Cannon C.L., Pier G.B** (2002). Lung infections associated with cystic fibrosis. *Clin Microbiol Rev*, 15:194–222.
- Lynch, J.P.** (2009). *Burkholderia cepacia* complex: impact on the cystic fibrosis lung lesion. *Semin Respir. Crit. Care Med.*, 30(5): 596-610.
- Lynch S.V., Bruce K.D** (2013). The cystic fibrosis airway microbiome. *Cold Spring Harb Perspect Med*, 3:a009738
- Lyte, M.** (2004). Microbial endocrinology and infectious disease in the 21st century. *Trends in Microbiology*, 12: 14-20.
- Lyte, M., and Ernst, S.** (1992). Catecholamine induced growth of gram negative bacteria. *Life Sciences*, 50(3): 203-212.
- Lyte, M., and Ernst, S.** (1993a). Alpha and beta-adrenergic receptor involvement in catecholamine-induced growth of gram-negative bacteria. *Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications*, 190(2): 447-452.
- Lyte, M., Frank, C.D. and Green, B.T.** (1996). Production of an auto inducer of growth by noradrenaline cultured *Escherichia coli* O157:H7. *FEMS Microbiology Letters*, 139(2-3): 155-159.
- Lyte, M., Freestone, P.P.E., Neal, C.P., Barton, A.O., Haigh, R.D., Bayston, R., and Williams, P.H.** (2003). Stimulation of *Staphylococcus epidermidis* growth and biofilm formation by catecholamine inotropes. *Lancet*, 361(9352): 130-135.

- McClean, S., and Callaghan, M.** (2009). *Burkholderia cepacia* complex: epithelial cell–pathogen confrontations and potential for therapeutic intervention *Journal of Medical Microbiology*, 58: 1–12.
- Mahenthiralingam, E., Baldwin, A. and Vandamme, P.** (2002). *Burkholderia cepacia* complex infection in patients with cystic fibrosis. *Journal of Medical Microbiology*, 51: 533–538.
- Mallants, R., Jorissen, M., and Augustijns, P.** (2007). Effect of preservatives on ciliary beat frequency in human nasal epithelial cell culture: single versus multiple exposure. *Int. J. Pharm.*, 338(1-2): 64-69.
- Mallants, R., Jorissen, M., and Augustijns, P.** (2008). Beneficial effect of antibiotics on ciliary beat frequency of human nasal epithelial cells exposed to bacterial toxins. *J. Pharm. Pharmacol.*, 60(4): 437-443.
- Malott, R., and P. Sokol.** (2003). Cell-cell signaling mechanisms of the *Burkholderia cepacia* complex. *Recent Res. Dev. Infect. Immun*, 1: 277-292
- Manni, M., Granstein, R.D., and Maestroni, G.** (2011).  $\beta_2$ -Adrenergic agonists bias TLR-2 and NOD2 activated dendritic cells towards inducing an IL-17 immune response. *Cytokine*. 55(3): 380-386.
- Maris N.A., Florquin, S., Van't Veer, C. et al.** (2006). Inhalation of  $\beta_2$  agonists impairs the clearance of nontypeable *Haemophilus influenzae* from the murine respiratory tract. *Respiratory Research*, 7: 57.
- Marks, L.R., Davidson, B.A., Knight, P.R., and Hakansson, A.P.** (2013). Interkingdom signalling induces *Streptococcus pneumoniae* biofilm dispersion and transition from asymptomatic colonization to disease. *MBio*, 4: 4.
- McKevitt A. I., Bajaksouzian S., Klinger J. D., Woods D.E.** (1989). Purification and characterization of an extracellular protease from *Pseudomonas cepacia*. *Infect Immun*.57:(3): 771-778.
- Medina-Pascual, M., Valdezate, S., VillaloÁN, P., Garrido, N., Rubio, V., SaeÁz-Nieto, J.** (2012). Identification, molecular characterisation and antimicrobial susceptibility of genomovars of the *Burkholderia cepacia* complex in Spain. *Eur. J. Clin. Microbiol. Infect. Dis.*, 31: 3385-3396.
- Mehta, A.** (2010). "Medicinal Chemistry of the Peripheral Nervous System – Adrenergics and Cholinergics their Biosynthesis, Metabolism, and Structure Activity Relationships".

- Melloni, B., and Germouty, J.** (1992). The influence on mucociliary function of formoterol: a new beta-agonist. *Rev. Mal. Respir.*, 9: 503–507.
- Mercke, U., Hybbinette, J.C., and Lindberg, S.** (1982). Parasympathetic and sympathetic influences on mucociliary activity in vivo. *Rhinology*, 20(4): 201-204.
- Mercke, U., and Toremalm, N.G.** (1976). Air humidity and mucociliary activity. *Ann. Otol. Rhinol. Laryngol.*, 85(1 Pt 1): 32-37.
- Messina, M.S., O’Riordan, T.G., and Smaldone, G.C.** (1993). Changes in mucociliary clearance during acute exacerbations of asthma. *Am. Rev. Respir. Dis.*, 143: 993–997.
- Mesureur, J., Feliciano, J.R., Wagner, N., Gomes, M.C., Zhang, L., Blanco-Gonzalez, M., Van der Vaart, M., O’Callaghan, D., Meijer, A.H., and Vergunst, A.C.** (2017). Macrophages, but not neutrophils, are critical for proliferation of *Burkholderia cenocepacia* and ensuing host-damaging inflammation. *PLoS Pathog.*, 13(6): e1006437.
- Meyer J. M., Hohnadel D., Hallé F.** (1989). Cepabactin from *Pseudomonas cepacia*, a new type of siderophore. *J Gen Microbiol.* 135(6):1479-1487.
- Miao, X.Y., Ji, X.B., Lu, H.W., Yang, J.W., and Xu, J.F.** (2015). Distribution of major pathogens from sputum and bronchoalveolar lavage fluid in patients with noncystic fibrosis bronchiectasis: A systematic review. *Chin. Med. J. (English)*, 128: 2792–2797.
- Miller, M.B. and Bassler, B.L.** (2001). "Quorum sensing in bacteria". *Annual Rev. Microbiol.*, 55: 165-199.
- Missale, C., Nash, S.R., Robinson, S.W., Jaber, M., and Caron, M.G.** (1998). **Dopamine** receptors: from structure to function. *Physiol. Rev.*, 78(1): 189-225.
- Moghaddam M. M., Khodi S., Mirhosseini A.** (2014) Quorum Sensing in Bacteria and a Glance on *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *Clin Microbial* 3:156. doi:10.4172/2327-5073.1000156.
- Morris A., Beck J. M., Schloss P. D., et al.** (2013). Lung HIV Microbiome Project, Comparison of the respiratory microbiome in healthy nonsmokers and smokers. *Am. J. Respir. Crit. Care Med.* 187: 1067–1075.
- Mortensen, J., Lange, P., Nyboe, J., and Groth, S.** (1994). Lung mucociliary clearance. *Eur J Nucl Med.*, 21: 953–961.

- Mortensen, J., Hansen, A., Falk, M., Nielsen, I.K., and Groth, S.** (1993). Reduced effect of inhaled  $\beta_2$ -adrenergic agonists on lung mucociliary clearance in patients with cystic fibrosis. *Chest*. 103: 805–811.
- Murray, S., Charbeneau, J., Marshall, B.C., LiPuma, J.J.** (2008). Impact of Burkholderia infection on lung transplantation in cystic fibrosis. *Am J Resp Crit Care Med*. 178, 4: 363-371
- Neal, C.P., Freestone, P.P., Maggs, A.F., Haigh, R.D., Williams, P.H., and Lyte, M.** (2001). Catecholamine inotropes as growth factors for *Staphylococcus epidermidis* and other coagulase-negative staphylococci. *FEMS Microbiology Letters*, 194(2): 163-169.
- Nealson, K.H., Platt, T., and Hastings, J.W.** (1970). Cellular control of the synthesis and activity of the bacterial luminescent system. *Journal of Bacteriology*, 104: 313–322.
- Newhouse, M.T., and Ruffin, R.E.** (1978). Deposition and fate of aerosolized drugs. *Chest*, 73: 936–943.
- Newman, S.P., Pavia, D., and Clarke, S.W.** (1981). How should a pressurized betaadrenergic bronchodilator be inhaled? *Eur. J. Respir. Dis.*, 62: 3–21.
- Newman, S.P., Pavia, D., Garland, N., and Clarke, S.W.** (1982). Effects of various inhalation modes on the deposition of radioactive pressurized aerosols. *Eur. J. Respir. Dis. Suppl.*, 119: 57–65.
- Nixon G. M., Armstrong D.S., Carzino R. et al** (2001). Clinical outcome after early *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* infection in cystic fibrosis. *J Pediatrics*, 138(5): 699–704.
- Norgaard, M.A., Andersen, C.B., and Pettersson, G.** (1991). Airway epithelium of transplanted lungs with and without direct bronchial artery revascularization. *Eur. J. Cardiothorac. Surg.*, 15(1): 37-44.
- Nyberg, L.** (1997). Pharmacokinetics of Beta<sub>2</sub>-adrenoceptor-stimulating drugs in: *Beta<sub>2</sub>-agonists in asthma treatment (lung biology in health and disease*. vol 106: Marcel Dekker, New York; 1997: 87–130.
- O'Callaghan, C., Achaval, M., Forsythe, I., Barry, P.W.** (1995). Brain and respiratory cilia: the effect of temperature. *Biol. Neonate*, 68(6): 394-397.
- O'Callaghan, C, Atherton, M, Karim, K., Gyi, A., Langton, J.A., Zamudio, I. et al.** (1994). The effect of halothane on neonatal ciliary beat frequency. *J. Paediatr. Child Health*, 30(5): 429-431.
- O'Dwyer, D. N., Dickson, R. P., Moore, B. B.** (2016). The Lung Microbiome, Immunity, and the Pathogenesis of Chronic Lung Disease. *J Immunol*, 196 (12): 4839-4847

- O'Sullivan B. P., Freedman S.D (2009).** Cystic fibrosis. *Lancet*, 373: 1891–1904
- O'Toole, G. A., Pratt, L. A., Watnick, P. I., Newman, D. K., Weaver, V. B. & Kolter, R.** (1999). Genetic approaches to the study of biofilms. *Methods in Enzymology*, 310: 91-109.
- O'Toole, G. A., Pratt, L. A., Watnick, P. I., Newman, D. K., Weaver, V. B. & Kolter, R.** (1999). Genetic approaches to the study of biofilms. *Methods in Enzymology*, 310: 91-109.
- Olsson, B., Bondesson, E., Borgström, L., Edsbäcker, S. et al.** (2011). Pulmonary Drug Metabolism, Clearance, and Absorption. In: Hugh Dc, Smyth AJH eds. *Controlled Pulmonary Drug delivery*, Springer, Berlin, p 21-50.
- Ong, H.X., Traini, D., Ballerin, G., Morgan, L., Buddle, L., Scalia, S., and Young, P.M.** (2014). Combined inhaled salbutamol and mannitol therapy for mucus hyper-secretion in pulmonary diseases. *AAPS J.*, 16(2): 269-280.
- Oosthuizen, M.C., Steyn, B., Theron, J., Cosette, P., Lindsay, D., Van Holy, A., and Brozel, V.S.** (2002). Proteomic analysis reveals differential protein expression by *Bacillus cereus* during biofilm formation. *Applied Environmental Microbiology*, 68: 2770-2780.
- Ottonello, L., Morone, P., Dapino, P., and Dallegri, F.** (1996). Inhibitory effect of Salmeterol on the respiratory burst of adherent human neutrophils. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.*, 106: 97-102.
- Ozogul, B., Halici, Z., Cadirci, E., Karagoz, E., Bayraktutan, Z., Yayla, M., Akpinar, E., Atamanalp, S.S., Unal, D., and Karamese, M.** (2015). Comparative study on effects of nebulized and oral salbutamol on a cecal ligation and puncture-induced sepsis model in rats. *Drug Res. (Stuttg.)*, 65(4): 192-198.
- Palmer, R.J. & White, D.C.** (1997). Developmental biology of biofilms: implications for treatment and control. *Trends in Microbiology*, 9: 222-227.
- Pamp, S.J., Gjermansen, M., and Tolker-Nielsen, T.** (2007). The biofilm matrix – a sticky framework. In: *Bacterial Biofilm Formation and Adaptation*. Kjelleberg, S., & Givskov, M. (eds). Wymondham, Norfolk, UK: *Horizon BioScience*, pp 37-69.
- Parsek, M.R. and Singh, P.K.** (2003). Bacterial biofilms: an emerging link to disease pathogenesis. *Annual Reviews in Microbiology*, 57: 677-701.
- Pavia, D., Agnew, J.E., Sutton, P.P., Lopez-Vidriero, M.T., Clay, M.M., Killip, M., and Clarke, S.W.** (1987). Effect of terbutaline administered from metered dose inhaler (2 mg) and subcutaneously (0.25 mg) on tracheobronchial clearance in mild asthma. *Br. J. Dis. Chest*, 81: 361–370.

- Pearson J. P., Pesci E. C., Iglewski B. H.** (1997). Roles of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* las and rhl quorum-sensing systems in control of elastase and rhamnolipids biosynthesis genes. *J Bacteriol*, 179: 5756-5767
- Perry, R.J., and Smaldone, G.C.** (1990). Effect of bronchodilators on mucociliary clearance in normal adults. *J. Aerosol. Med.*, 3: 187-196.
- Pesci E. C., Pearson J. P., Seed P. C., Iglewski B. H.** (1997) Regulation of las and rhl quorum sensing in *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *J Bacteriol*, 179: 3127-3132. **Sassone-Corsi M.,**
- Pittman JE<sup>1</sup>, Calloway EH, Kiser M, Yeatts J, Davis SD, Drumm ML, Schechter MS, Leigh MW, Emond M, Van Rie A, Knowles MR** (2011). Age of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* acquisition and subsequent severity of cystic fibrosis lung disease. *Pediatr Pulmonol*. 46(5):497-504.
- Pohl, K., Hayes, E., Keenan, J., Henry, M., Meleady, P., Molloy, K. et al.** (2014). A neutrophil intrinsic impairment affecting Rab27a and degranulation in cystic fibrosis is corrected by CFTR potentiator therapy. *Blood*, 129: 999-1009
- Pucehelle, E.** (1998). Airway mucociliary epithelium injury and repair. In: Baum GL, Priel Z, Roth Y, Liron N, Ostfield E, editor. Cilia, mucus and mucociliary interactions: New York: Marcell Decker; 1998. p. 203-217.
- Rada, B.** (2016). Interactions between Neutrophils and *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* in Cystic Fibrosis. *Pathogens*, 6(1).
- Raffatellu M.** (2015). No vacancy: how beneficial microbes cooperate with immunity to provide colonization resistance to pathogens. *J. Immunol*. 194: 4081–4087.
- Rahme, L.G., Stevens, E.J., Wolfort, S.F., Shao, J., Tompkins, R.G., and Ausubel, F.M.** (1995). Common virulence factors for bacterial pathogenicity in plants and animals. *Science*, 268: 899–902.
- Razvi S., Quittell L., Sewall A., Quinton H., Marshall B., Saiman L.** (2009). Respiratory microbiology of patients with cystic fibrosis in the United States, 1995 to 2005. *Chest*, 136(6):1554–1560.
- Read, R.C., Shankar, S., Rutman, A., Feldman, C., Yacoub, M., Cole, P.J. et al.** (1991). Ciliary beat frequency and structure of recipient and donor epithelia following lung transplantation. *Eur. Respir. J.*, 4(7): 796-801.

- Reddi, K., Phagoo, S.B., Anderson, K.D. and Warburton, D. (2003).** *Burkholderia cepacia*-induced IL-8 gene expression in alveolar epithelial cell line: signaling through CD14 and mitogen-activated protein kinase. *Pediatric Resistance*, 54: 297–305.
- Reiche, E.M., Nunes, S.O., and Morimoto, H.K. (2004)** Stress, depression, the immune system and cancer. *The Lancet Oncology*, 5(10): 617-625.
- Rhodin, J.A. (1966).** The ciliated cell. Ultrastructure and function of the human tracheal mucosa. *Am. Rev. Respir. Dis.*, 93(3):Suppl:1-15.
- Richards, M.J., Edwards, J.R., Culver, D.H., and Gaynes, R.P. (2000).** Nosocomial infections in combined medical-surgical intensive care units in the united states. *Infect. Control Hosp. Epidemiol.*, 21: 510–515.
- Riedel, K., C. Arevalo-Ferro, G. Reil, A. Gorg, F. Lottspeich, and L. Eberl. (2003).** Analysis of the quorum-sensing regulon of the opportunistic pathogen *Burkholderia cepacia* H111 by proteomics. *Electrophoresis*, 24: 740-750
- Robson, A.M., Smallman, L.A., and Drake-Lee, A.B. (1992).** Factors affecting ciliary function in vitro: a preliminary study. *Clin. Otolaryngol. Allied Sci.*, 17(2): 125-9.
- Rodrigues, L.R. (2011).** Inhibition of bacterial adhesion on medical devices In: Dirk Linke and Adrian Goldman (Eds.), Bacterial adhesion chemistry, biology and physics *Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology*, 715: 351-367.
- Rogers G.B., Stressmann F.A., Walker A.W. et al (2010).** Lung infections in cystic fibrosis: deriving clinical insight from microbial complexity. *Expert Rev Mol Diag*, 10: 187-196
- Romberger, D.J., Heires, A.J., Nordgren, T.M., Poole, J.A., Toews, M.L., West, W.W., and Wyatt, T.A. (2016).**  $\beta$ 2-Adrenergic agonists attenuate organic dust-induced lung inflammation. *Am. J. Physiol Lung Cell Mol. Physiol.*, 311(1): L101-10.
- Rowe, S.M. Miller, S., and Sorscher, E.J. (2005).** Cystic fibrosis. *N. Engl. J. Med.* 352: 1992–2001.
- Rusznak, C., Devalia, J.L., Lozewicz, S., and Davies, R.J. (1994).** The assessment of nasal mucociliary clearance and the effect of drugs. *Respir. Med.*, 88(2): 89-101.
- Rutland, J., and Cole, P.J. (1981).** Nasal mucociliary clearance and ciliary beat frequency in cystic fibrosis compared with sinusitis and bronchiectasis. *Thorax*, 36(9): 654-658.
- Sackner, M.A. (1978).** Effect of respiratory drugs on mucociliary clearance. *Chest*, 73: 958–966.

- Sackner, M.A., Reinhart, M., and Arkin, B.** (1977). Effects of beclomethasone dipropionate on tracheal mucus velocity. *Am. Rev. Respir. Dis.*, 115: 1069–1070.
- Sagel SD, Gibson RL, Emerson J, et al.** (2009). Impact of *Pseudomonas* and *Staphylococcus* infection on inflammation and clinical status in young children with cystic fibrosis. *J Pediatr*, 154(2):183–188.
- Sajjan U., Wu Y., Kent G, and Forstner J.J.** (2000). Preferential adherence of cable-piliated *Burkholderia cepacia* to respiratory epithelia of CF knockout mice and human cystic fibrosis lung explants. *Med. Microbiol.*, 49(10): 875-885.
- Sakuma, T., Folkesson, H.G., Suzuki, S., Okaniwa, G. et al.** (1997). Beta-adrenergic agonist stimulated alveolar fluid clearance in ex vivo human and rat lungs. *Am. J. Respir. Crit. Care Med.*, 155: 506-512.
- Sakuragi, Y. & Kolter, R.** (2007) Quorum-sensing regulation of the biofilm matrix genes (pel) of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *Journal of Bacteriology*, 189(14): 5383-5386.
- Salathe, M.** (2007). Regulation of mammalian ciliary beating. *Annu. Rev. Physiol.*, 69: 401-422.
- Salathe, M., O’Riordan, T.G., and Wanner, A.** (1996). Mucociliary clearance in the airways. *Am. J. Respir. Crit. Care Med.*, 154(6 Pt 1): 1868-1902.
- Sanderson, M.J., Charles, A.C., and Dirksen, E.R.** (1990). Mechanical stimulation and intercellular communication increases intracellular  $Ca^{2+}$  in epithelial cells. *Cell Regul.*, 1(8): 585-596.
- Sandrini, S., Alghofaili, F., Freestone, P., and Yesilkaya, H.** (2014). Host stress hormone norepinephrine stimulates pneumococcal growth, biofilm formation and virulence gene expression. *BMC Microbiol.*, 2014;14: 180-188
- Sandrini, S.M., Shergill, R., Woodward, J., Muralikuttan, R., Haigh, R.D., Lyte, M., and Freestone, P.P.** (2010). Elucidation of the mechanism by which catecholamine stress hormones liberate iron from the innate immune defense proteins transferrin and lactoferrin. *J Bacteriol.*, 192(2): 587-594.
- Satir, P., and Sleight, M.A.** (1990). The physiology of cilia and mucociliary interactions. *Annu. Rev. Physiol.*, 52: 137-155.
- Satir, P., and Christensen, S.T.** (2007). Overview of structure and function of mammalian cilia. *Annu. Rev. Physiol.*, 69: 377-400.

- Sauer, K.** (2003). The genomics and proteomics of biofilm formation. *Genome Biology*, 4(6): 219.1-219.5.
- Sauer, K., and Camper, A.K.** (2001). Characterization of phenotypic changes in *Pseudomonas putida* in response to surface-associated growth. *Journal of Bacteriology*, 183: 6579-6589.
- Sauer, K., Camper, A.K., Ehrlich, G.D., Costerton, J.W. and Davies, D.G.** (2002). *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* displays multiple phenotypes during development as a Biofilm. *Journal of Bacteriology*, 184(4): 1140-1154.
- Savage D. C.** (1977). Microbial ecology of the gastrointestinal tract. *Annu. Rev. Microbiol.*, 31: 107–133.
- Schmid, A., Sutto, Z., Nlend, M.C., Horvath, G., Schmid, N., Buck, J. et al.** (2007). Soluble adenylyl cyclase is localized to cilia and contributes to ciliary beat frequency regulation via production of cAMP. *J. Gen. Physiol.*, 130(1): 99-109.
- Schmidt, B.Z., Haaf, J.B., Leal, T., and Noel S.** (2016). Cystic fibrosis transmembrane conductance regulator modulators in cystic fibrosis: Current perspectives. *Clin. Pharmacol.*, 8:127-140.
- Schöni, M.H., Türler, K., Käser, H., and Kraemer, R.** (1985). Plasma and urinary catecholamines in patients with cystic fibrosis. *Pediatr. Res.*, 19(1): 47-52.
- Scott, J.P., Higenbottam, T.W., Sharples, L., Clelland, C.A., Smyth, R.L., Stewart, S. et al.** (1991). Risk factors for obliterative bronchiolitis in heart-lung transplant recipients. *Transplantation*, 51(4): 813-817.
- Schwab, U., Abdullah, L.H., Perlmutter, O.S., Albert, D., Davis, C.W., Arnold, R.R., Yankaskas, J.R., Gilligan, P., Neubauer, H., Randell, S.H., and Boucher, R.C.** (2014). Localization of *Burkholderia cepacia complex* bacteria in cystic fibrosis lungs and interactions with *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* in hypoxic mucus. *Infect. Immun.*, 82(11): 4729-4745.
- Schwab, U., Leigh, M., Ribeiro, C., Yankaskas, J., Burns, K., Gilligan, P., Sokol, P., and Boucher, R.** (2002). Patterns of epithelial cell invasion by different species of the *Burkholderia cepacia complex* in well-differentiated human airway epithelia. *Infect. Immun.*, 70(8): 4547-4555.
- Schenck, L.P., Surette, M.G., Bowdish, D. M.** (2016). Composition and immunological significance of the upper respiratory tract microbiota. *FEBS Letters*. 590 (21): 3705–3720

- Seed P. C., Passador L., Iglewski B. H.** (1995) Activation of the *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* lasI gene by LasR and the *Pseudomonas* autoinducer PAI: an autoinduction regulatory hierarchy. *J Bacteriol*, 177: 654-659.
- Seybold, Z.V., Mariassy, A.T., Stroh, D., Kim, C.S., Gazeroglu, H., and Wanner, A.** (1990). Mucociliary interaction in vitro: effects of physiological and inflammatory stimuli. *J. Appl. Physiol.*, 68(4): 1421-1426.
- Shann F.** (1986). Etiology of severe pneumonia in children in developing countries. *Pediatr Infect Dis J*, 5:247-252
- Sharaff, F. and Freestone, P.** (2011). Microbial Endocrinology. *Central European Journal of Biology*, 6(5): 685-694.
- Sharples, L.D., Tamm, M., McNeil, K., Higenbottam, T.W., Stewart, S., and Wallwork, J.** (1996). Development of bronchiolitis obliterans syndrome in recipients of heart-lung transplantation--early risk factors. *Transplantation*, 61(4): 560-566.
- Sibley C.D., Rabin H., Surette M.G.** (2006). Cystic fibrosis: a polymicrobial infectious disease. *Future Microbiol* 1:53–61.
- Silby, M.W., Winstanley, C., Godfrey, S.A., Levy, S.B., and Jackson, R.W.** (2011). *Pseudomonas* genomes: Diverse and adaptable. *FEMS Microbiol, Rev.* 35: 652–680.
- Silvestri, M., Oddera, S., Lantero, S., and Rossi, G.A.** (1999). Beta 2-agonist-induced inhibition of neutrophil chemotaxis is not associated with modification of LFA-1 and Mac-1 expression or with impairment of polymorphonuclear leukocyte antibacterial activity. *Respir. Med.*, 93: 416-423.
- Sleigh, M.A.** (1989). Adaptations of ciliary systems for the propulsion of water and mucus. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol. A. Comp. Physiol.*, 94(2): 359-364.
- Sleigh, M.A., Blake, J.R., Liron., N.** (1988). *The Propulsion of Mucus by Cilia*. In: Am. Rev. Respir., Dis. 1988; 137: 726-741.
- Sly P.D., Brennan S., Gangell C. et al** (2009). Lung disease at diagnosis in infants with cystic fibrosis detected by newborn screening. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med.* 180(2):146–152.
- Smith CM, Djakow J, Free RC, Djakow P, Lonnen R, Williams G, Pohunek P, Hirst RA, Easton AJ, Andrew PW, O'Callaghan, C** (2012). ciliaFA: a research tool for automated, high-throughput measurement of ciliary beat frequency using freely available software. *Cilia*, 1:14

- Smythe, M.A. Melendy, S., Jahns B., and Dmuchowski, C.** (1993). An exploratory analysis of medication utilization in a medical intensive care unit. *Critical Care Medicine*, 21: 1319–1323.
- Snell, G.I., De Hoyos, A., Kraiden, M., Winton, T., and Maurer, J.R.** (1993). *Pseudomonas cepacia* in lung transplant recipients with cystic fibrosis. *Chest*, 103(2): 466–447
- Sokol P. A., Lewis C. J., Dennis J. J.** (1992). Isolation of a novel siderophore from *Pseudomonas cepacia*. *J Med Microbiol.* 36(3):184-189.
- Sousa, C. g., Ramos G., Leitão J. H.** (2011): *Burkholderia cepacia* Complex: Emerging Multihost Pathogens Equipped with a Wide Range of Virulence Factors and Determinants. *Int J Microbiol.* 607575. doi: 10.1155/2011/607575
- Spencer, R.C.** (1996). Predominant pathogens found in the European prevalence of infection in intensive care study. *Eur. J. Clin. Microbiol. Infect. Dis.*, 15, 281–285.
- Spina, D.** (1998). Epithelium smooth muscle regulation and interactions. *Am. J. Respir. Crit. Care Med.*, 158(5.3): S141-145.
- Stanke, F.** (2015). The Contribution of the Airway Epithelial Cell to Host Defense. *Mediators Inflamm.* 2015: Article ID 463016.
- Starkey, E.S., Mulla, H., Sammons, H.M., and Pandya, H.C.** (2014). "Intravenous salbutamol for childhood asthma: evidence-based medicine?" *Arch.of Disease in Childhood.* 99 (9): 873-877.
- Stephenson, A.L., Sykes, J., Berthiaume, Y., Singer, L.G., Aaron, S.D., Whitmore, G.A., and Stanojevic, S.** (2015). Clinical and demographic factors associated with post-lung transplantation survival in individuals with cystic fibrosis. *J. Heart Lung Transplant,* 34(9): 1139-1145.
- Stoodley, L., Costerson, J.W. and Stoodley, P.** (2004). Bacterial biofilms: from the natural environment to infectious diseases. *Nature Reviews*, 2: 95-108.
- Stoodley, P., Sauer, K., Davies, D.G. and Costerson, J.W.** (2002). Biofilms as complex differentiated communities. *Annual Review of Microbiology*, 56: 187-209.
- Strandberg, K., Palmberg, L., and Larsson, K.** (2007). Effect of formoterol and Salmeterol on IL-6 and IL-8 release in airway epithelial cells. *Respir. Med.*, 101:1132-1139.
- Sutherland, I. W.** (2001). Biofilm exopolysaccharides: a strong and sticky framework. *Microbiology*, 147: 3-9.

- Surette M. G (2014).** The Cystic Fibrosis Lung Microbiome. *Ann Am Thorac Soc* 11 (1): 61–65
- Talwalkar, J.S., and Murray, T.S. (2016).** The approach to *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* in cystic fibrosis. *Clin. Chest Med.*, 37: 69–81.
- Tamaoki, J., Chiyotani, A., Sakai, N., and Konno, K. (1995).** Stimulation of ciliary motility mediated by atypical beta-adrenoceptor in canine bronchial epithelium. *Life Sci.*, 53(20):1509-1515.
- Tarran, R., Grubb, B.R., Gatzky, J.T., Davis, C.W., and Boucher, R.C. (2001).** The relative roles of passive surface forces and active ion transport in the modulation of airway surface liquid volume and composition. *J.Gen.Physiol.* 118(2): 223-236.
- Teff, Z., Priel, Z., and Gheber, L.A. (2008).** The forces applied by cilia depend linearly on their frequency due to constant geometry of the effective stroke. *Biophys. J.*, 94(1): 298-305.
- Tenover, F. C. & Gaynes, R. P. (2000)** The epidemiology of *Staphylococcus* infections. In: Fischetti, V.A., Novick, R.P., Ferretti, J. J., Portnoy, D. A., & Rood, J. I. (Eds.), Gram-positive Pathogens. American Society for Microbiology, Washington, DC, pp. 414-421.
- Thomas, M.S. (2007).** Iron acquisition mechanisms of the *Burkholderia cepacia* complex. *Biometals*, 20(3-4): 431-452.
- Thomas, B., Aurora, P., Spencer, H., Elliott, M., Rutman, A., Hirst, R.A., and O'Callaghan, C. (2012).** Persistent disruption of ciliated epithelium following paediatric lung transplantation. *Eur. Respir. J.*, 40(5): 1245-1252.
- Toledo, A.C., Arantes-Costa, F.M., Macchione, M., Saldiva, P.H., Negri, E.M., Lorenzi-Filho, G., and Martins, M.A. (2011).** Salbutamol improves markers of epithelial function in mice with chronic allergic pulmonary inflammation. *Respir. Physiol. Neurobiol.* 177(2): 155-161.
- Tolker-Nielsen, T., and Molin, S. (2000).** Spatial organization of microbial biofilm communities. *Microbial Ecology*, 40: 75-84.
- Trautmann, M. Lepper, P.M. and Haller, M. (2005).** Ecology of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* in the intensive care unit and the evolving role of water outlets as a reservoir of the organism. *Am. J. Infect. Control*, 33: S41–S49.
- Travis, S.M., Conway, B.A., Zabner, J., Smith, J.J., Anderson, N.N., Singh, P.K. et al. (1999).** Activity of abundant antimicrobials of the human airway. *Am. J. Respir. Cell Mol. Biol.*, 20(5): 872-879.

**Tse, R., Marroquin, B.A., Dorscheid, D.R., and White, S.R.** (2003). Beta-adrenergic agonists inhibit corticosteroid-induced apoptosis of airway epithelial cells. *Am. J. Physiol. Lung Cell Mol. Physiol.*, 285: L393-404.

**UK CF Trust** <http://www.cftrust.org.uk/aboutcf/publications/consensusdoc/>

**Uzlaner, N., and Priel, Z.** (1999). Interplay between the NO pathway and elevated [Ca<sup>2+</sup>] i enhances ciliary activity in rabbit trachea. *J. Physiol.*, 516(Pt 1) (Pt 1):179-190.

**Van de Donk, H.J., Zuidema, J., and Merkus, F.W.** (1980). The influence of the pH and osmotic pressure upon tracheal ciliary beat frequency as determined with a new photo-electric registration device. *Rhinology* 18(2): 93-104.

**Vandenbranden, S.L., McMullen, A., Schechter, M.S. et al** (2011). Lung function decline from adolescence to young adulthood in cystic fibrosis. *Pediatr Pulmonol*, 47(2), 135-143.

**Valvano, M.A.** (2015). Intracellular survival of *Burkholderia cepacia* complex in phagocytic cells. *Can. J. Microbiol.*, 61(9):607-615.

**Vandamme, P., Mahenthiralingam, E., Holmes, B. et al.** (2000). Identification and population structure of *Burkholderia stabilis* sp. (Formerly *Burkholderia cepacia* genomovar IV). *Journal of Clinical Microbiology*, 38: 1042–1047.

**Vandevelde, N.M., Tulkens, P.M., Muccioli, G.G., and Van Bambeke, F.** (2015). Modulation of the activity of moxifloxacin and solithromycin in an in vitro pharmacodynamic model of *Streptococcus pneumoniae* naive and induced biofilms. *J. Antimicrob. Chemother.*, 70(6): 1713-1726.

**Veale, D., Glasper, P.N., Gascoigne, A., Dark, J.H., Gibson, G.J., and Corris, P.A.** (1993). Ciliary beat frequency in transplanted lungs. *Thorax*, 48(6): 629-631.

**Veesenmeyer, J. L., Hauser, A. R., Lisboa, T., & Rello, J.** (2009). *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* virulence and therapy: evolving translational strategies. *Critical care medicine*, 37(5), 1777-1786.

**Verdugo, P., Johnson, N.T., and Tam, P.Y.** (1980). beta-Adrenergic stimulation of respiratory ciliary activity. *J. Appl. Physiol.*, 48(5): 868-871.

**Vlisidou, I., Lyte, M., Van Diemen, P.M. et al.** (2004). The neuroendocrine stress hormone norepinephrine augments *Escherichia coli* O157:H7-induced enteritis and adherence in a bovine ligated ileal loop model of infection. *Infect. Immun.*, 72: 5446–5451

**Walker, J., and Moore, G.** (2015). *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* in hospital water systems: Biofilms, guidelines, and practicalities. *J. Hosp. Infect.*, 89: 324–327.

- Wanner, A., Salathé, M., and O'Riordan, T.G.** (1996). Mucociliary clearance in the airways. *Am. J. Respir. Crit. Care Med.*, 154: 1868–1902.
- Wanner, A., Zarzecki, S., Hirsch, J., and Epstein, S.** (1975). Tracheal mucus transport in experimental canine asthma. *J. Appl. Physiol.*, 39(6): 950-957.
- Ward, C., Cámara, M., Forrest, I., Rutherford, R., Pritchard, G., Daykin, M., Hardman, A., De Soyza, A., Fisher, A.J., Williams, P., and Corris, P.A.** (2003). Preliminary findings of quorum signal molecules in clinically stable lung allograft recipients. *Thorax*, 58(5): 444-446.
- Whitby, P.W., Vanwagoner, T.M., Springer, J.M., Morton, D.J., Seale, T.W., and Stull, T.L.** (2006). *Burkholderia cenocepacia* utilizes ferritin as an iron source. *J. Med. Microbiol.*, 55(Pt 6): 661-668.
- Whiteley, M., Bangera, M.G., Bumgarner, R.E, Parsek, M.R., Teitzel, G.M., Lory, S., and Greenberg, E.P.** (2001). Gene expression in *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* biofilms. *Nature*, 413: 860-864.
- Whiteley, M., Lee, K. M. & Greenberg, E. P.** (1999) Identification of genes controlled by quorum sensing in *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *Proceedings of National Academy of Sciences, USA*, 96: 13904-13909.
- Widdicombe, J.H.** (2002). Regulation of the depth and composition of airway surface liquid. *J. Anat.*, 201(4): 313-318.
- Widdicombe, J.** (1995). Relationships among the composition of mucus, epithelial lining liquid, and adhesion of microorganisms. *Am. J. Respir. Crit. Care Med.*, 151(6):2088-2092.
- Wilson, R., & Dowling, R. B.** (1998) Lung infections *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* and other related species. *Thorax*, 53(3): 213-219.
- Wimpenny, J.** (2000). An overview of biofilms as functional communities. In: Bayston R, Brading M, Gilbert P, Walker J, and In: Allison, D. G., Gilbert, P., Lappin-Scott H. M., Wilson, M. (Eds) Community structure and cooperation in biofilms. 59th Symposium of the Society for General Microbiology, Cambridge University Press, pp 1- 24.
- Wimpenny, J., Manz, W., and Szewzyk, U.** (2000). Heterogeneity in biofilms. *FEMS Microbiology Reviews*, 24: 661- 671.
- Wimpenny, J.W., and Colasanti, R.** (1997). A unifying hypothesis for the structure of microbial biofilms based on cellular automation models. *FEMS Microbial Ecology letters*, 22: 1-16.

- Woods, C.W., Bressler, A.M., LiPuma, J.J. et al. (2004).** Virulence associated with outbreak-related strains of *Burkholderia cepacia complex* among a cohort of patients with bacteremia. *Clin. Infect. Dis.* 38(9): 1243-1250.
- Woodworth, B.A., Tamashiro, E., Bhargave, G., Cohen, N.A., and Palmer, J.N. (2008).** An in vitro model of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* biofilms on viable airway epithelial cell monolayers. *Am. J. Rhinol.*, 22(3): 235-238.
- Wolf, J., Daley, A.J. (2007).** Microbiological aspects of bacterial lower respiratory tract illness in children: typical pathogens. *Paediatr Resp Rev*, 8(3): 204-211
- Wong J.K., Ranganathan S.C., Hart E. (2013).** Australian Respiratory Early Surveillance Team for Cystic F. *Staphylococcus aureus* in early cystic fibrosis lung disease. *Pediatr Pulmonol*, 48(12):1151–1159.
- Wong L.B., Miller, I.F., and Yeates, D.B. (1988).** Stimulation of ciliary beat frequency by autonomic agonists: in vivo. *J. Appl. Physiol.*, 65(2): 971-981.
- Wyatt, T.A., Forget, M.A., Adams, J.M., and Sisson, J.H. (2005).** Both cAMP and cGMP are required for maximal ciliary beat stimulation in a cell-free model of bovine ciliary axonemes. *Am. J. Physiol. Lung Cell. Mol. Physiol.*, 288(3): L546-551.
- Xavier, J.B., and Foster, K.R. (2007).** Cooperation and conflict in microbial biofilms. *Proceedings of National Academy of Sciences, USA.* 104: 876-881.
- Yabuuchi, E., Kosako, Y., Oyaizu, H., Yano, I., Hotta, H. et al. (1992).** Proposal of *Burkholderia* gen. nov. and transfer of seven species of the genus *Pseudomonas* homology group II to the new genus, with the type species *Burkholderia cepacia* (Palleroni and Holmes 1981) comb. nov. *Microbial Immunology*, 36: 1251–1275.
- Yanaura, S., Imamura, N., and Misawa, M. (1981).** Effects of beta-adrenoceptor stimulants on the canine tracheal ciliated cells. *Jpn. J. Pharmacol.*, 31(6): 951-956.
- Yao, X., Parnot, C. et al. (2006).** Coupling ligand structure to specific conformational switches in the  $\beta_2$ -adrenoceptor. *Nature Chemical Biology*, 211-217.
- Yates, G.T., Wu, T.Y., Johnson, R.E., Cheung, A.T., and Frand, C.L. (1980).** A theoretical and experimental study on tracheal muco-ciliary transport. *Biorheology*, 17(1-2): 151-162.
- Yeates, D.B., Aspin, N., Levison, H., Jones, M.T., and Bryan, A.C. (1975).** Mucociliary transport rates in man. *J. Appl. Physiol.*, 39: 487–495.

**Zagoory, O., Braiman, A., Gheber, L., and Priel, Z.** (2001). Role of calcium and calmodulin in ciliary stimulation induced by acetylcholine. *Am. J. Physiol. Cell. Physiol.*, 280(1): C100-109.

**Zetterlund, A., Larsson, P.H., Muller-Suur, C., Palmberg, L., and Larsson, K.** (1998). Budesonide but not terbutaline decreases phagocytosis in alveolar macrophages. *Respir. Med.*, 92: 162-166.

**Zhang, Y., Reenstra, W.W., and Chidekel, A.** (2001). Antibacterial activity of apical surface fluid from the human airway cell line Calu-3: pharmacologic alteration by corticosteroids and beta(2)-agonists. *Am. J. Respir. Cell. Mol. Biol.*, 25: 196-202.

**Zhao, K.Q., Goldstein, N., Yang, H., Cowan, A.T., Chen, B., Zheng, C., Palmer, J.N., Kreindler, J.L., and Cohen, N.A.** (2011). Inherent differences in nasal and tracheal ciliary function in response to *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* challenge. *Am. J. Rhinol. Allergy*, 25(4): 209-213.

**Zucca, M., and Savoia, D.** (2007). Clinical and Environmental *Burkholderia* Strains: Biofilm Production and Intracellular Survival. *Current Microbiology*, 54: 440–444.

**Publication from this thesis**

**Priti Kenia, Primrose Freestone and Christopher O'Callaghan.** Effect of salbutamol on the growth, virulence and biofilm formation of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. Published in 2011 in European Respiratory Journal 38 (Suppl 55)

**Poster Presentation at European Respiratory Society Congress, 2011**

**Priti Kenia, Primrose Freestone and Christopher O'Callaghan.** Effect of salbutamol on the growth, virulence and biofilm formation of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*